EMERGENCE OF NATURAL HISTORY 6

THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker

With contributions by Joachim K. Bautze and Kelly Enright

BRILL

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

NOTE BY AUTHOR

THE PAGES THAT FOLLOW HERE ARE A SMALL PART OF THE BOOK

THE CHAPTERS ARE OUTLINED HERE

THIS BOOK IS AVAILABLE FOR FREE OPEN ACCESS GLOBALLY

PLEASE CONSULT THE PAGES ON THE PUBLISHER WEBSITE:

Go to

https://brill.com/display/title/64767

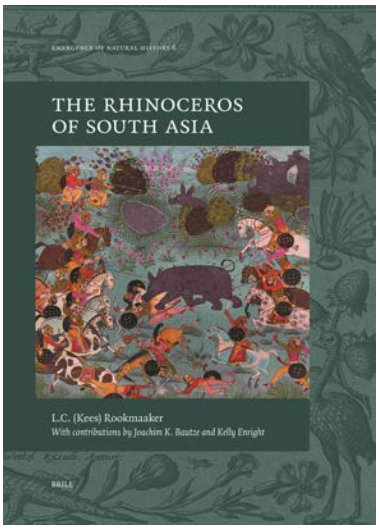
**** FREE ACCESS ONLINE GLOBALLY****

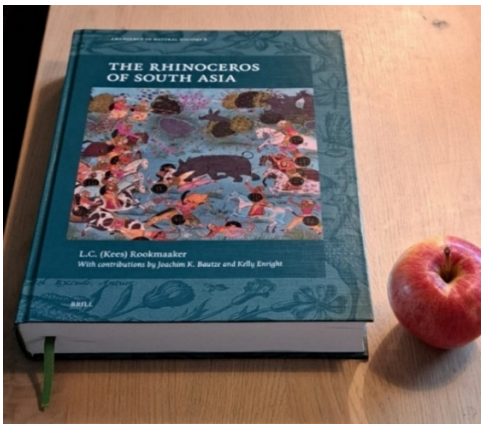
USE THE BOOK FOR RESEARCH, MANAGEMENT DECISIONS, FIELD WORK, NATURE CONSERVATION, BIOGEOGRAPHY, HISTORY, ICONOGRAPHY

AVAILABLE – A VALUABLE HARDBACK –

E-BOOK IN OPEN ACCESS

THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA





AVAILABLE TO READ AND BUY

THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA

by
KEES ROOKMAAKER
(Editor of the Rhino Resource Center)
with chapters by JOACHIM K. BAUTZE and KELLY ENRIGHT

Go to

https://brill.com/display/title/64767

**** FREE ACCESS ONLINE GLOBALLY****

Rookmaaker, Kees. 2024. *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*. Leiden: Brill (Emergence of Natural History, vol. 6), pp. i-liv, 1-835.
With contributions by Joachim K. Bautze and Kelly Enright.
Total 67 chapters, 889 pages, 707 figures (often in colour), 38 maps, 75 tables, 82 datasets, bibliography with 3081 items, index.
ISBN: 978-90-04-69154-4. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/9789004691544

Emergence of Natural History

Series Editors

Aaron M. Bauer (*Villanova University, USA*)
Dominik Hünniger (*University of Hamburg, Germany*)
Andreas Weber (*University of Twente, The Netherlands*)

Editorial Board

Tom Baione (*AMNH, USA*)
Isabelle Charmantier (*Linnean Society, UK*)
Esther van Gelder (*Huygens ING, The Netherlands*)
Eric Jorink (*Huygens ING and Leiden University, The Netherlands*)
Sachiko Kusukawa (*Cambridge University, UK*)
Santiago Madriñan (*Universidad de Los Andes, Columbia*)
Dániel Margócsy (*University of Cambridge, UK*)
Henrietta McBurney Ryan (*independent scholar and art curator, UK*)
Staffan Müller-Wille (*University of Cambridge, UK*)
Florence Pieters (*University of Amsterdam, The Netherlands*)
Bert van de Roemer (*University of Amsterdam, The Netherlands*)
Kees Rookmaaker (*National University of Singapore*)
Paul Smith (*Leiden University, The Netherlands*)
Claudia Swan (*Washington University in St. Louis, USA*)
Mary Terrall (*UCLA, USA*)

VOLUME 6

The titles published in this series are listed at *brill.com/enh*

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

The Rhinoceros of South Asia

By

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker

With contributions by

Joachim K. Bautze
Kelly Enright

BRILL

LEIDEN | BOSTON

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited. Further information and the complete license text can be found at https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

The terms of the CC license apply only to the original material. The use of material from other sources (indicated by a reference) such as diagrams, illustrations, photos and text samples may require further permission from the respective copyright holder.

The author acknowledges SOS RHINO for their generous support towards editorial assistance and picture management.

Every effort has been made to trace the copyright holders of the images in this volume. Any errors or omissions are regretted and should be brought to the notice of the publisher.

Cover illustrations: (Front) Raghogarh chiefs hunt rhinoceros. © Jagdish and Kamla Mittal Museum of Indian Art, Hyderabad. (Back) Watercolours by Joseph Wolf (1872) of *Rhinoceros unicornis, Rhinoceros sondaicus, Dicerorhinus sumatrensis and Dicerorhinus sumatrensis lasiotis*. © Archives, Zoological Society of London.

The Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data is available online at https://catalog.loc.gov

Typeface for the Latin, Greek, and Cyrillic scripts: "Brill". See and download: brill.com/brill-typeface.

ISSN 2452-3283
ISBN 978-90-04-54488-8 (hardback)
ISBN 978-90-04-69154-4 (e-book)
DOI 10.1163/9789004691544

Copyright 2024 by L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker. Published by Koninklijke Brill BV, Leiden, The Netherlands.
Koninklijke Brill BV incorporates the imprints Brill, Brill Nijhoff, Brill Schöningh, Brill Fink, Brill mentis, Brill Wageningen Academic, Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, Böhlau and V&R unipress.
Koninklijke Brill BV reserves the right to protect this publication against unauthorized use.

This book is printed on acid-free paper and produced in a sustainable manner.

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Contents

Acknowledgements XXI
List of Figures XXVIII
List of Maps XLVIII
List of Tables XLIX
Datasets LI
Abbreviations LIII
Acronyms LIV

1 **Introduction** 1
1.1 The Rhinos of South Asia 1
1.2 Survey of Potential Sources 6
1.3 Methods and Conventions 8

2 **Reading Rhinos through the Lens of Human-Animal Studies** 14
Kelly Enright

PART 1
The Greater One-Horned Rhinoceros* Rhinoceros unicornis *in South Asia

3 **The Indian or Greater One-Horned Rhinoceros *Rhinoceros unicornis*** 23

4 **Taxonomy and Nomenclature of *Rhinoceros unicornis* in South Asia** 30
4.1 Taxonomy of the Greater One-Horned Rhinoceros 30
4.2 Principles of Nomenclature 30
4.3 The Genus *Rhinoceros* and Its Synonyms 31
4.4 Names of the Living Species *Rhinoceros unicornis* 32
4.5 History of the Specific Name *unicornis* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 32
4.6 The Life of the First Lisbon Rhinoceros, or Dürer Rhinoceros, 1515–1516 35
4.7 History of the Specific Name *rugosus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 38
4.8 History of the Specific Name *asiaticus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 39
4.9 History of the Specific Name *indicus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 39
4.10 Edward Blyth Recognizing Broad and Narrow Types of *Rhinoceros* Species 40
4.11 History of the Specific Name *stenocephalus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 40
4.12 History of the Specific Name *bengalensis* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 41
4.13 The Life of the Liverpool Rhinoceros, 1838–1842 43

5 **The Greater One-Horned Rhinoceros (*Rhinoceros unicornis*) in Captivity in South Asia** 47
5.1 Addition of 76 *Rhinoceros unicornis* in Captivity in South Asia 47
5.2 Methods of Rhino Capture 47
5.3 Total Number of Captive *R. unicornis* in South Asia to 1949 49
5.4 List of Specimens of *R. unicornis* in South Asia up to 1949 52

6 **Records of the Rhinoceros in Captivity in Independent Oudh** 83
6.1 Captive Rhinos in Oudh – Lucknow 83
6.2 Capture of a Rhinoceros in 1769 87
6.3 Rhinoceros Exhibited in 1789 88

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

6.4 Clark's Rhinoceros in London, 1790–1793 89
6.5 Groups of Rhinos during the Reign of Nawab Ghazi-Ud-Din 89
6.6 Rhinos Fighting other Rhinos and Tigers 91
6.7 The Time Of Nasir-Ud-Din in the 1820s 92
6.8 A Gift for King William IV in 1835 93
6.9 Rhinos in Lucknow before the Annexation in 1856 93
6.10 Rundheer's Rhinoceros 1852–1858 94
6.11 Sale of Oudh's Menagerie in 1856 95
6.12 King Wajid Shah in Kolkata 95
6.13 Auction in Kolkata in 1887 95

7 **Records of the Rhinoceros in Captivity in Baroda** 96
7.1 The Menagerie of the Gaekwads of Baroda 96
7.2 The Rhinoceros of 1810 97
7.3 The Rhinoceros of 1823 97
7.4 Rhino Fights of the 1850s 97
7.5 The Rhino Fight Witnessed by Rousselet in 1865 98
7.6 Rhino Fights of the 1870s 100
7.7 Rhino Fights Performed for the Prince of Wales in 1875 100
7.8 Rhino Fights of the 1880s 102

8 **The Discovery of the Fossil Record of Rhinoceros in South Asia** 103
8.1 Discoveries of Siwalik Fossils 103
8.2 The *Fauna Antiqua Sivalensis* 103
8.3 Perim Island Fossils 105
8.4 Collections at the Asiatic Society in Kolkata 105
8.5 Review by Richard Lydekker 106
8.6 The Fossil Species of Rhinoceros from South Asia 106
8.7 Fossils from South and Central India 107
8.8 *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in Pakistan 108
8.9 Subfossil Remains Excavated in India 109
8.10 Presence in Southern India 109
8.11 The Fossil Record of South Asian Rhinos 110

9 **The Rhinoceros in the Rock Art of Central India** 114
9.1 Rock Art Depicting the Rhinoceros 114
9.2 Ghormangur Rock-Shelter 116
9.3 The Life of John Cockburn 117
9.4 Rock art in Central India 118
9.5 Rock Art in Ratnagiri District, Maharashtra 118
9.6 Age of the Rock Paintings 118
9.7 Types of Rhinoceros in Rock Art 118
9.8 The Rhinoceros in Mesolithic Times 119

10 **Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Harappan Settlements** 124
10.1 First Excavations of Mohenjo Daro 124
10.2 List of Harappan Artefacts Depicting a Rhinoceros 124
10.3 The Rhino Species Is Only Tentatively Known 124
10.4 Rhinoceros above a Manger 124
10.5 Harrappan Bronze Sculpture from Maharashtra 124
10.6 The Existence of the Rhinoceros Near the Indus River 127

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

11 The Rhinoceros in the Arts and Sciences of the Mughal Period 129
11.1 The Mughal Empire 129
11.2 The Times of Babur 131
11.3 Interpreting Babur's Records 133
11.4 Illustrations of the *Baburnama* 133
11.5 The Rhinoceros in Battle 134
11.6 The Times of Humayun 135
11.7 The Times of Akbar 136
11.8 Mughal Miniatures Showing the Rhinoceros 137
11.9 The Life of Abada, the Madrid Rhinoceros, 1577–1591 137
11.10 The Times of Jahangir 138
11.11 Miniatures of Prince Salim with a Rhinoceros 140
11.12 Menageries with Rhinos in Jahangir's Times 140
11.13 The Times of Shah Jahan 141
11.14 The Hawking Party by Willem Schellinks 141
11.15 The Times of Aurangzeb 144
11.16 Gifts of Rhinos to Asian Rulers 147

12 Exporting the Rhinoceros of India to East and West 149
12.1 Exporting the Image of the Rhinoceros 149
12.2 The Wild Ass of Ctesias in the 5th Century BCE 149
12.3 The Rhinoceros of India in Ancient Rome 149
12.4 Rhino Horn Exported to China 150
12.5 Rhino Horns for the European *Wunderkammer* 152
12.6 European Beliefs in Medicinal Properties 153
12.7 Protective Armour of Rhinoceros Skin 154
12.8 The Rhinoceros in European Literature 154
12.9 Rhinoceros as Allegory of America and Asia 155

13 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Afghanistan, Pakistan and Punjab 160
13.1 Early Records from Afghanistan and Pakistan 160
13.2 Absence of Rhinos in Punjab and North-Western India 160
13.3 Shortughai: Harappan Settlement in Northern Afghanistan 161
13.4 Ivory Object from the Ancient Capital Kapici 163
13.5 Rag-i Bibi, Afghanistan: Rock Relief of 3rd Century 163
13.6 Ibn Battuta: Travels in 1333 164
13.7 Timur Bec, 14th Century 165
13.8 Seydi Ali Reis at the Khyber Pass 165
13.9 Lal Suhanra National Park, Pakistan 165

14 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Gujarat 167
14.1 Rhinos in Gujarat 167
14.2 Rhinoceros in Cambaia 167
14.3 Rhino Horn as Aphrodisiac 167
14.4 Manufacture of Shields from Rhino Hide 168

15 A Pictorial Survey of the Rhinoceros in the Art of Rajasthan 171
Joachim K. Bautze
15.1 The Rhinoceros in Rajasthan 171
15.2 The Hunted Rhinoceros 171
15.3 The Fighting Rhinoceros 184

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

15.4 The Rhinoceros as Part of the Royal Court 187
15.5 The Unmolested Rhinoceros 191
15.6 The Rhinoceros as Shown in a *Ragamala* (Rāgamālā) 194
15.7 The City of Jaipur and the Rhinoceros 196

16 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Madhya Pradesh 200
16.1 Rhinos in Madhya Pradesh 200
16.2 A Rhino Depicted at the Stupa of Sanchi 202
16.3 Rhinoceros Hunt in Raghogarh around 1695 202

17 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros from Himachal Pradesh to Uttarakhand 203
17.1 The New State of Uttarakhand 203
17.2 Prince Muhammed Shah in the Sirmaur Mountains in 1387 205
17.3 Valley of Dehradun 206
17.4 Daniell Observing a Rhino at Kotdwara in 1789 206
17.5 The Last Rhino in Pilibhit 210

18 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Uttar Pradesh 211
18.1 Rhinos in Uttar Pradesh 211
18.2 Archaeological Evidence 215
18.3 Al-Biruni's History of India of 1017 215
18.4 Ibn Battuta Attacked by Rhino Near Bahraich 215
18.5 The Rhinoceros on Maps of the 16th Century 215
18.6 Horn Trade Reported by William Finch in 1608 216
18.7 Tavernier Feeding Millet to a Rhino in 1665 216
18.8 Jean Gentil in Oudh, 1759–1777 216
18.9 Hunts by Nawab Asaf-Ud-Daula of Oudh 217
18.10 Rajahs of Benares (Varanasi) 218
18.11 The Last Rhinos of Gorakhpur 218

19 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Dudhwa National Park, Uttar Pradesh 221
19.1 The Establishment of Dudhwa National Park 221
19.2 Preparations for Reintroductions 222
19.3 Reintroduction from Assam in 1984 222
19.4 Reintroduction from Nepal in 1985 223
19.5 Development of the Population 224
19.6 Katerniaghat Wildlife Sanctuary 225
19.7 Spreading the Population within Dudhwa 225
19.8 Proposed Developments 225

20 The Rhinoceros in Nepal 227
20.1 The Rhinoceros of Nepal 227

21 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Western Nepal 230
21.1 The Western Reaches of Nepal 230
21.2 The Prince of Wales on the Sharda River in 1876 230
21.3 The Visit of Franz Ferdinand of Austria in 1893 231

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

22 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Shuklaphanta National Park, Nepal 232
22.1 Rhinos in Shuklaphanta 232
22.2 Population Structure 232

23 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Bardia National Park, Nepal 235
23.1 Rhinos in Bardia 235
23.2 Translocations from Chitwan National Park 236
23.3 Period of Political Unrest 237
23.4 Protecting Rhinos in Bardia 237

24 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Central Nepal 239
24.1 The Rhinoceros in Central Nepal 239
24.2 The Importance of the Rhinoceros in Shradda Ceremony 239
24.3 Rhino Horn Products from Nepal 245
24.4 The Annual Shooting Camps of the 20th Century 245
24.5 Estimates of Historical Rhino Numbers 246
24.6 Rhino Statues Decorating the 17th Century Temple in Bhaktapur 246
24.7 Observations of Italian Missionaries in the 18th Century 246
24.8 Brian Hodgson Discovers the Fauna of Nepal 247
24.9 The Observations of the Resident Thomas Smith in 1844 247
24.10 Francis Baring in Nepal in 1873 247
24.11 Olly, Earl de Grey on the Rapti River in 1883 247
24.12 Kukris Donated to Gordon Highlanders in 1898 249
24.13 The Shoots during the Time of Maharaja Chandra Shumsher 250
24.14 The Dirgha Man Chitrakar Collection of Photographs 252
24.15 The Annual Shoot of 1907 with Manners-Smith 255
24.16 The Annual Shoot of 1908 with the Maharaja of Bikaner 258
24.17 Resident's Shoot of Christmas 1909 258
24.18 The British Envoy Frederick O'Connor 1918–1925 259
24.19 Raja Kirtyanand Sinha at Harahia in 1920 260
24.20 Two Rhinos Captured for Frank Buck in 1922 261
24.21 The Vernay-Faunthorpe Expedition of 1923 in the Gandak Valley 262
24.22 The Roosevelt Expedition Collects in Nepal in 1926 268
24.23 Hewett and Catto in 1926 268
24.24 The Shoots during the Time of Maharaja Bhim Shumsher 268
24.25 Lord Ratendone in Chitwan in 1932 268
24.26 The Shoots during the Time of Maharaja Juddha Shumsher 269
24.27 The Sporting Diary of Maharaja Juddha Shumsher for 1933 272
24.28 O'Connor Accompanies the Duke of Sutherland in 1935 275
24.29 The Sporting Diary of Maharaja Juddha Shumsher for 1936 275
24.30 Baron Mannerheim of Finland in Nepal in 1937 275
24.31 The Viceroy Lord Linlithgow in Chitwan in 1938 276
24.32 The Tarpan Ceremony of Kiran Shumsher in 1938 277
24.33 The Sporting Diary of Maharaja Juddha Shumsher for 1939 277
24.34 Sawari Hunting Camp in 1941 279
24.35 The Shoots after the Return of Monarchy from 1951 279
24.36 The Cricketer Vijay of Vizianagram in Nepal in the 1950s 280
24.37 Kirpal Singh Majithia in the *terai* 280
24.38 Permit of the Raja of Kasmanda in 1952 280
24.39 Shradda-Tarpan Ceremonies by Nepal Kings in 1953 and 1979 280
24.40 The Existence of Rhino Trophies 280

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

25 Encounters with the Rhinoceros by the British Royal Family in Nepal 283
25.1 Three Royal Shoots in Central Nepal 283
25.2 George, Prince of Wales in West Nepal Canceled in 1906 283
25.3 King George V in Nepal in December 1911 284
25.4 Edward, Prince of Wales, in Nepal in December 1921 297
25.5 Queen Elizabeth II in Nepal in February 1961 305

26 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Chitwan National Park, Nepal 308
26.1 Chitwan in the Wake of Rana Rule 308
26.2 New Human Settlers in Chitwan 310
26.3 Establishment of Royal Chitwan National Park 311
26.4 Two Early Studies of Rhinoceros Ecology and Behaviour 311
26.5 Tiger Tops, the Pioneering Tourist Lodge 313
26.6 Changes in the National Park 314
26.7 Rhino Numbers in Chitwan 314

27 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Eastern Nepal 318
27.1 Rhinos in Eastern Nepal 318
27.2 Sporadic Early Sightings 319
27.3 A Hunting Pass for Hunting in the Eastern *terai* 319
27.4 Prince Henri d'Orléans on the Kosi River in 1888 319
27.5 The Viceroy Curzon in Morang in 1901 320

28 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Bihar 325
28.1 Rhinos in Bihar 325
28.2 The Ancient Capital of Pataliputra 331
28.3 Rhino-Slayer Coins of Kumaragupta I 331
28.4 Punch-Marked Coins with a Rhinoceros 332
28.5 Rhino Hunts of King Puskara 332
28.6 The Jain Saviour Śreyāṅsanātha with His Rhinoceros Emblem 332
28.7 Peter Mundy's Visit to Bihar in 1632 333
28.8 The Terrifying Woods behind Munger 333
28.9 Bowrey's Drawing at Patna in 1670 333
28.10 Rhinoceros Shipped to Europe in 1739 334
28.11 Capture of a Rhino by Vansittart in 1763 335
28.12 A Remarkable Record from the Sone River in 1766 338
28.13 Two Animals Seen on the Gandak River in 1767 338
28.14 Rhinoceros on the Map of Bihar by Gentil Dated 1785 340
28.15 Hogendorp's Accident in 1787 340
28.16 The *Oriental Field Sports* of 1807 340
28.17 The *Foreign Field Sports* of 1813 342
28.18 An Indigo Plantation in Purnea in 1810 346
28.19 The *Percy Anecdotes* of a Hunt in 1815 346
28.20 *Indian Sport* by D'Oyly of 1829 347
28.21 A Rhino Hunt Near Bettiah in 1848 347
28.22 Hunt by Shillingford Family in 1871 347
28.23 James Inglis on the Kosi River in 1874 349
28.24 Wodschow's Hunt in 1870s 349
28.25 Hunting Parties of the Maharaja of Darbhanga, 1880s 349
28.26 Last Rhino in Champaran in 1939 349
28.27 Valmiki Tiger Reserve 349

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

29 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Rajmahal Hills, Jharkhand 351
29.1 Rhinos in the Rajmahal Hills 351
29.2 Rajmahal as Hunting Country 354
29.3 Rhino Capture Near Sakrigali in 1757 354
29.4 Daniell Passing the Rajmahal Hills in 1788 354
29.5 Governor Hastings in Rajmahal 354
29.6 Attack on Alfred Duvaucel in 1823 355
29.7 Rumours in the Early 19th Century 357
29.8 Disappearance from Rajmahal around 1860 358

30 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Former Undivided Bengal 359
30.1 West Bangladesh and Adjoing West Bengal 359
30.2 Rangpur Division, Bangladesh 362
30.3 Border of Mymensingh and Assam 363
30.4 Dhaka Division, Bangladesh 363
30.5 Rajshahi Division, Bangladesh 363
30.6 Malda District, West Bengal 363
30.7 Murshidabad District, West Bengal 364
30.8 Terracotta Temples in Undivided Bengal 364

31 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in North Bengal 369
31.1 Rhinos in North Bengal 369
31.2 Three Rhino Species in North Bengal 370
31.3 Definition of Three Rhino Regions in North Bengal 370
31.4 "Rhinoceros Wilds" on Map of 1768 378
31.5 The Rhino Lands of Brion de la Tour in 1781 378
31.6 The Map of Bengal Produced by Gentil in 1785 378
31.7 The Shoots of Harendra Narayan of Cooch Behar 378
31.8 Fortescue on the Teesta River 378
31.9 Beavan's Excursion from Jalpaigori in 1864 379
31.10 A Rhinoceros on the Road to Buxa in 1865 379
31.11 Thomas Andrew Donogh in Jalpaiguri 381
31.12 The Hunt by Henry John Elwes in 1870 382
31.13 Rhino from the Bhutan *terai* Shipped to London in 1875 382
31.14 The Maharaja of Darbhanga in Jalpaiguri in 1877 383
31.15 The Six Rhinos of Alexander Kinloch 383
31.16 The Swedish Tea Planter Möller in Moraghat in 1881 385
31.17 A Fictional Rhino in Darjeeling Town in 1922 385
31.18 Rewards Allocated for the Destruction of Rhinos in Bengal 387
31.19 Poaching and Protection in the 1930s 388
31.20 Changes in Rhino Numbers in North Bengal 389

32 The Hunting Camps of the Maharaja of Cooch Behar 391
32.1 The Rulers of Cooch Behar 391
32.2 *Thirty-Seven Years of Big Game Shooting in Cooch Behar* (1908) 391
32.3 Manuscript Sources 391
32.4 Sources on Cooch Behar Hunts by Participants 392
32.5 Maharaja Nripendra and His Family 393
32.6 The Practicalities of the Shoots 395
32.7 The Total Number of Rhinos Killed in Cooch Behar Shoots 395
32.8 Trophies 397

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

32.9 The Details of the Annual Shoots 399
32.10 Shoots in Cooch Behar after 1908 420
32.11 Sizes of Rhinos Connected with the Cooch Behar Shoots 421
32.12 Localities for Rhinos in Cooch Behar 421
32.13 Participants of the Shoots 423

33 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Gorumara National Park, West Bengal 433
33.1 Rhino Habitat of Gorumara 433
33.2 Two Rhino Introductions from Assam 434
33.3 Poachers Kept at Bay 434
33.4 Current Protection of the Park 435

34 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Jaldapara National Park, West Bengal 438
34.1 The Early Years of Protection in Jaldapara 438
34.2 The Photographer Bengt Berg 439
34.3 Tourist Potential in the 1930s and 1940s 442
34.4 Management in the 1960s 443
34.5 Measures to Reduce Poaching 443
34.6 Esmond Bradley Martin 444
34.7 Noteworthy Developments in Jaldapara 445

35 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Bhutan 448
35.1 Rhinos in Bhutan 448
35.2 Rhinoceros in the Culture of Bhutan 449
35.3 Stray Rhinos Crossing the Manas River into Bhutan 450
35.4 Protection and Illegal Trade 451
35.5 Species of Rhinos in Bhutan 452

36 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Western Arunachal Pradesh 454
36.1 *R. unicornis* in Arunachal Pradesh 454
36.2 *R. sondaicus* in Arunachal Pradesh 456
36.3 *D. sumatrensis* in Arunachal Pradesh 456

37 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Meghalaya 457
37.1 Rhinos in Meghalaya 457
37.2 Garo Hills 459
37.3 Khasi Hills 459
37.4 Jaintia Hills 459
37.5 Medieval Rock Sculpture in Jaintia Hills 460
37.6 Blyth Suggesting Presence of *R. sondaicus* in Garo Hills 460
37.7 Richard Cock in Garo Hills in 1864 460
37.8 Pollok in Garo Hills in 1868 461
37.9 Prince Napoleon in Garo Hills in 1886 461
37.10 Synteng in Khasi Hills Swamps in 1898 462

38 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Assam 463
38.1 Assam: Rhino Country 463
38.2 The Testimony of Fitzwilliam Pollok 476
38.3 Population Estimates of Rhino in Assam 476
38.4 Threats in the 20th Century 477

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

38.5 E.P. Gee, Ambassador of Assam's Wildlife 478
38.6 Survey of Rhino Populations 479
38.7 Definition of Eight Rhino Regions in Assam 480
38.8 J.B. Chevalier in the Ahom Kingdom in 1755 481
38.9 Rhinos at the Kamakhya Temple of Guwahati 481
38.10 Thomas Craigie at Goalpara in 1777 482
38.11 Tax on Rhino Horn in 19th Century Cachar 482
38.12 Tame Rhinos Pulling Ploughs near Guwahati 482
38.13 Rhinos from Goalpara in American Circuses in the 1830s 484
38.14 Rhino Group at Biswanath in 1836 485
38.15 Rhino Hunts at Lakhipur in the 1860s 485
38.16 The Zamindar of Gauripur 485
38.17 Hermann Schlagintweit in Assam in 1855 485
38.18 An Early Photograph of a Rhino Taken in 1862 by Captain Speer 485
38.19 The Hunt by Henry Andrew Sarel in 1865 486
38.20 Two Rhinos Killed by Willcocks Drawn by Helen Graham 486
38.21 Mayne Reid's Pulp Fiction of 1882 487
38.22 Stuart Baker in North Cachar 488
38.23 The Trophy of Firman 488
38.24 Record Horn Obtained by Holland and Walker in 1892 488
38.25 Vanderbyl and Elphinstone in Assam in 1899 489
38.26 Rosie in the Ipswich Museum 489
38.27 The Museum of Charles Peel in Oxford 489
38.28 The Longest Horn Obtained by Thomas Briscoe in Tezpur District in 1909 490
38.29 Rhino Photograph by W.M. Nuttall 491
38.30 Guy Wilson on the Manas River in 1911 491
38.31 Frank Buck's Movie *Fang and Claw* 1935 492
38.32 Hunting Regulations and Protection Measures 492
38.33 Strays from the Parks 493
38.34 The Spreading Exposure in Popular Culture 494

39 Fitzwilliam Thomas Pollok in Assam 497
39.1 Biography of Fitzwilliam Thomas Pollok 497
39.2 Pollok's Publications 497
39.3 Pollok Hunting the Rhinoceros in Assam 500
39.4 Excursions in Assam and Shillong 501
39.5 The Outcome of the Sporting Trips 505

40 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Manas National Park, Assam 507
40.1 Rhinos in Manas 507
40.2 Protecting Rhino Habitats in Manas 511
40.3 Earl de Minto in Manas in 1907 and 1909 512
40.4 Problems with Poachers 513
40.5 War and Bodo Movement 514
40.6 New Translocations in the 21st Century 515

41 The Rhinoceros in Sonai Rupai Wildlife Sanctuary, Assam 520
41.1 Rhinos in Sonai Rupai 520

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

42 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Orang National Park, Assam 522
42.1 Rhinos in Orang 522

43 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Pabitora Wildlife Sanctuary, Assam 526
43.1 Rhinos in Pabitora 526

44 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Laokhowa Wildlife Sanctuary, Assam 530
44.1 Rhinos in Laokhowa 530

45 Protecting the Rhinoceros in Kaziranga National Park, Assam 533
45.1 The Name of Kaziranga 533
45.2 The Declaration of Kaziranga Reserved Forest in 1908 539
45.3 The Apocryphal Involvement of Lady Curzon 540
45.4 Lord Curzon on Game Preservation 542
45.5 Oscar Kauffmann in Kaziranga in 1907 542
45.6 Kaziranga as a Closed Reserve 542
45.7 Opening Kaziranga for Visitors in 1937 544
45.8 Rhino Captures for Exhibition 545
45.9 Studies and Visitors in the 1950s and 1960s 549
45.10 Kaziranga as National Park and World Heritage Site 553
45.11 Centre for Wildlife Rehabilitation and Conservation 554
45.12 Indian Rhino Vision 2020 554

PART 2
The Javan Rhinoceros* Rhinoceros sondaicus *in South Asia

46 The Javan Rhinoceros *Rhinoceros sondaicus* 559

47 Taxonomy and Nomenclature of *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in South Asia 565
47.1 Taxonomy of the Javan Rhinoceros 565
47.2 Name of the Genus *Rhinoceros* 565
47.3 Names of the Living Species *Rhinoceros sondaicus* 565
47.4 Names for Extralimital Taxa 566
47.5 History of the Specific Name *sondaicus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 566
47.6 History of the Specific Name *javanicus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 568
47.7 History of the Specific Name *camperis* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 569
47.8 History of the Specific Name *javanus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 569
47.9 History of the Specific Name *camperii* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 569
47.10 History of the Specific Name *inermis* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 569
47.11 The Life of Jamrach's Rhinoceros of 1874 572
47.12 History of the Specific Name *jamrachi* in Genus *Rhinoceros* 576

48 The Javan Rhinoceros (*Rhinoceros sondaicus*) in Captivity in South Asia 582
48.1 Javan Rhinoceros in Captivity 582
48.2 Addition of 9 *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in Captivity in South Asia 582
48.3 List of Specimens of *R. sondaicus* in South Asia up to 1905 584

49 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Odisha 593
49.1 Rhinos in Odisha (Orissa) 593
49.2 The Dutch Factory at Pipli 595

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

49.3 William Bruton in Bengalla in 1638 596
49.4 Travels of Valentine Ball 596
49.5 Rhinoceros in the Toponym Gandograma 596
49.6 Old and New Representations 596

50 **Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in the Western Sundarbans** 598
50.1 Rhinos in the Western Sundarbans 598
50.2 Terracotta Plaques at Chandraketugarh 604
50.3 Terracotta Plaque Excavated at Dum-Dum 604
50.4 Archaeological Excavations of Fossilized Bones 604
50.5 Effects of the Cyclone of 1737 606
50.6 Pennant's View of Hindoostan of 1798 606
50.7 The Fabrications of Jacques Arago 606
50.8 Saugor Island in the 1830s 607
50.9 Slaughter in the Salt Lakes 609
50.10 An Excursion of the Calcutta Tent Club 609
50.11 Adventures Invented by Philipp Körber 610
50.12 Sundarbans Fiction of Emilio Salgari 611
50.13 Last Vestiges and Extinction 612

51 **Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in the Eastern Sundarbans** 614
51.1 Rhinos in the Eastern Sundarbans of Bangladesh 614
51.2 Portuguese Clergy in the 16th Century 617
51.3 Excavated Skeletal Remains 617
51.4 The Sundarbans Survey of Hugh Morrieson in 1812 619
51.5 The Hornless Female Rhinos of Lamare-Picquot 1828 620
51.6 Frank Simson at Phuljhuri (Barisal) 621
51.7 Edward Baker in the Eastern Sundarbans 622
51.8 Young Female Alive in London Imported by Jamrach 622
51.9 Prince Henri d'Orléans at Ishwaripur in 1888 623
51.10 Viscount de Poncins on the Pizon Khalee in 1892 623
51.11 Specimens of *R. sondaicus* in the Museum in Kolkata 624
51.12 Six Rhino Specimens in the Kolkata Collection from the Sundarbans 627
51.13 Mounted Hides in the Indian Museum 629

52 **Records of *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in North Bengal and Assam** 632
52.1 *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in North Bengal and Assam 632
52.2 The Small Rhino of Rangpur in 1837 634
52.3 Pollok and the Lesser Rhinoceros at Tikrikilla in 1868 635
52.4 The Pugnacious Rhino of the Teesta River in 1877 636
52.5 Kinloch's Encounters on the Teesta River in 1878 636
52.6 The Rhino Skull Collected from Moraghat in 1881 637
52.7 Sunder's Survey of Jalpaiguri in 1895 637
52.8 The Small Rhinoceros of Chilapata Killed by Grieve in 1900 637
52.9 A.C. Green's Long-Horned Rhinoceros in Assam 639
52.10 The Existence of *R. sondaicus* in North Bengal and Absence in Assam 639

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

PART 3

The Sumatran Rhinoceros Dicerorhinus sumatrensis *in South Asia*

53 The Sumatran Rhinoceros *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* 643

54 Taxonomy and Nomenclature of *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* in South Asia 647
- 54.1 Taxonomy of the Sumatran Rhinoceros 647
- 54.2 The genus *Dicerorhinus* and Its Synonyms 647
- 54.3 Names of the Species *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* 648
- 54.4 Names for Extralimital Taxa 648
- 54.5 History of the Specific Name *sumatrensis* in Genus *Rhinoceros* (later *Dicerorhinus*) 649
- 54.6 William Bell's Rhinoceros from Fort Marlborough, Sumatra 650
- 54.7 History of the Specific Name *sumatranus* in Genus *Rhinoceros* (later *Dicerorhinus*) 652
- 54.8 History of the Specific Name *lasiotis* in Genus *Rhinoceros* (later *Dicerorhinus*) 652
- 54.9 The Life of Begum, the Chittagong Rhinoceros 656

55 Sumatran Rhinoceros (*Dicerorhinus sumatrensis*) in Captivity in South Asia 667
- 55.1 Sumatran Rhinoceros in Captivity 667
- 55.2 List of Specimens of *D. sumatrensis* in South Asia 667

56 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Chittagong 671
- 56.1 Rhinos in Chittagong 671
- 56.2 Begum, the First Captive Rhino from Chittagong 672
- 56.3 Recollections 1850–1872 674
- 56.4 Muni Begum, the Second Captive Rhino from Chittagong 674
- 56.5 Teaplanter Higgins in 1891 674
- 56.6 Rhino Trade in Cox's Bazar in 1967 675

57 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Mizoram 676
- 57.1 Rhinos in Mizoram 676
- 57.2 Tanner Follows Rhino Trails in 1872 679
- 57.3 Stewart Received Permit in 1888 679
- 57.4 Gurkhas Kill a Rhino in South Lushai in 1906 679
- 57.5 Theodor Krummel Advertising for Live Rhinos in 1908 680
- 57.6 Gordon Follows Rhino Tracks in 1911 680
- 57.7 Henry Stotesbury Wood and His Rhino Classification 680

58 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Tripura 682
- 58.1 Possible Absence of Rhinos in Tripura 682
- 58.2 Rhino Killed in Comillah in 1876 684

59 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Sylhet Division 685
- 59.1 Absence of Rhinos in Sylhet, Bangladesh 685
- 59.2 Captures Impossible in 1822 686
- 59.3 Gordon Fraser at Shamshernagar 687

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

60 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Lower Assam 688
60.1 Rhinos in Lower Assam 688
60.2 Double-Horned Rhino near Chargola in 1870s 690
60.3 Synteng in South Assam 690
60.4 Reports Submitted by Edward Baker in 1887 690

61 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Manipur 691
61.1 Rhinos in Manipur 691
61.2 Grant in the Angoching Hills in 1832 694
61.3 Godwin-Austen Believed Rhinos Were Extinct in 1873 694
61.4 Higgins Finds a Rhino Skull in 1913 694
61.5 Choudhury Records Recent Traces in Ukhrul 694

62 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Nagaland 695
62.1 Rhinos in Nagaland 695
62.2 The Slopes of Mt. Saramati on the Indo-Burmese Border 697
62.3 Imaginary Sighting by Travis on the Burmese Border 697
62.4 Skulls Preserved by Villagers in Noklak 697

63 Historical Records of the Rhinoceros in Eastern Arunachal Pradesh 699
63.1 Rhinos in Eastern Arunachal Pradesh 699
63.2 Reports from the Dihing River 702
63.3 The Expedition of Prince Henri d'Orléans 702
63.4 Two Horns of the Singpho Rhinoceros 702
63.5 Kachin State in Myanmar 702
63.6 A Rhino Sighting in the Mishmi Hills in 1952 703
63.7 Conservation in Tirap 703

64 Records for *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* in North Bengal and Assam 704
64.1 *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* in Bengal and Assam 704
64.2 Blyth on a Two-Horned Rhino in Lower Assam 706
64.3 Cutter's Specimen of 1867 706
64.4 Napier Sturt on Sankosh River in 1875 707
64.5 Sunder on Dalgaon Forest 708
64.6 The Existence of *D. sumatrensis* in North Bengal and Assam 709

Epilogue

65 The Historical Range of the Greater One-Horned Rhinoceros *Rhinoceros unicornis* in South Asia 713
65.1 The Historical Distribution of *Rhinoceros unicornis* 713
65.2 Definition of Historical Distribution 714
65.3 Protohistorical Distribution of *R. unicornis* 714
65.4 Mapping the Distribution of *R. unicornis* 714
65.5 The Road to Extinction and Successful Conservation 718
65.6 New Maps of the Historical Distribution of *Rhinoceros unicornis* in South Asia 718

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

66 The Historical Range of the Javan Rhinoceros *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in South Asia 719
66.1 The Historical Distribution of *Rhinoceros sondaicus* 719
66.2 Mapping the Distribution of *R. sondaicus* 719
66.3 Extinction of *R. sondaicus* in South Asia 721
66.4 New Map of the Historical Distribution of *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in South Asia 721

67 The Historical Range of the Sumatran Rhinoceros *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* in South Asia 722
67.1 The Historical Distribution of *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* 722
67.2 Rhino Species in North-East India and Chittagong 722
67.3 Paucity of Records 723
67.4 Mapping the Distribution of *D. sumatrensis* 723
67.5 Extinction of *D. sumatrensis* in South Asia 724
67.6 New Map of the Historical Distribution of *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* in South Asia 724

Bibliography 727
Index 802

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Open Access

Open Access supporting Global Research and Nature Conservation through the Generosity of Sponsors and Subscribers.

THANK YOU.

Sponsors

Oak Foundation
oakfnd.org

Christy Williams and Kashmira Kakati

Erik L. Klee

International Rhino Foundation
rhinos.org

Tiergarten Schönbrunn – Vienna Zoo
www.zoovienna.at

Hodonin Zoo
www.zoo-hodonin.cz

Givskud Zoo – Zootopia
www.givskudzoo.dk

Aaranyak
aaranyak.org

Subscribers

Pierre-Olivier Antoine | Mieke Beumer | John Beusterien | Scott B. Citino | Cathy Dean | Wim Dekkers | John Edwards | Suzannah Goss | Marleen and Albert Hengelaar | Ken Kawata | Oliver Klohs | Martin Krug | Andrew Laurie | Nick Lindsay | Horst Lubnow | Sukianto Lusli | Claire and Mark Marshall | Francesco Nardelli | John Payne | Florence F.J.M. Pieters | Herman Reichenbach | Hans and Aagje Rookmaaker | Richard Kees | Oliver Ryder | Michael 't Sas-Rolfes | Franz Schwarzenberger | Bibhab K. Talukdar | Lucy Vigne | Dan and Jacqueline Ziegler

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Figures

1.1 The River Ganges portrayed as an old man, accompanied by a rhinoceros 2
1.2 Three species of rhinoceros in Asia 3
1.3 Five species of rhinoceros 3
1.4 Six rhinos enjoying their swim in the river. Painting in the tradition of Kota, Rajasthan 4
1.5 Map showing the current distribution of *R. unicornis* 5
1.6 Rhinoceros knocking down a horseman, drawn by Auguste-André Lançon and Auguste Trichon 6
1.7 The 'Rhinocéros des Indes' 8
1.8 Logo of the Rhino Resource Center 12
1.9 The young 'Saitaro' in Amsterdam Zoo, drawn by Gert Bogels in 1988 12
1.10 Rhino admiring a parrot, drawn by Theodor Gratz 13
2.1 The only living, Rhinoceros, or "Unicorn," in America. Broadsheet issued as Barnum's Gallery of Wonders No. 9 in 1849 15
3.1 Watercolour by Joseph Wolf of *Rhinoceros unicornis* in London Zoo, 1872 24
3.2 Rhinoceros following the example of Albrecht Dürer in the print collection of Ulysse Aldrovandi 24
3.3 Skulls and bones of four recent species of rhinoceros published by Georges Cuvier 25
3.4 Rhinoceros in Chitwan National Park close to Meghauli Serai lodge 25
3.5 Rhinoceros in a typical jungle of high grasses photographed by Bengt Berg 25
3.6 Terminology for the folds and body regions of the rhinoceros 26
3.7 Illustration by Oliver Herford in the first publication of the story by Rudyard Kipling telling how the rhinoceros got his wrinkly skin 27
3.8 Horns from Assam State Treasury burned in Assam on 22 September 2021 28
3.9 The second longest horn of *R. unicornis* of 57 cm found in the Assam State Treasury 28
3.10 "The Indian rhinoceros R. unicornis Lin." drawn by Thomas Landseer 29
4.1 Copper-engraving of rhinoceros engraved by Matthäus Merian the Elder 34
4.2 Drawing of "Rhinoceron" dated 1515 by Albrecht Dürer showing the First Lisbon Rhinoceros 36
4.3 First impression of the woodcut of the "Rhinocerus" dated 1515 by Albrecht Dürer 36
4.4 Emblem of Alessandro de Medici with the motto "Non Buelvo sin Vincer" 37
4.5 Painting by Francesco Granacci (1469–1543), "Joseph and his Brethren in Egypt" with the First Lisbon Rhinoceros in small detail 37
4.6 The Dutch Rhinoceros Clara seen behind a human skeleton 38
4.7 Etching by Johann Elias Ridinger of Clara, the Dutch Rhinoceros, when exhibited in Augsburg, Germany in May and June 1748 39
4.8 Skull of the African and Asian rhinos 39
4.9 Three skulls of Asian rhinos in the Asiatic Society of Bengal 41
4.10 Dorsal views of skulls of *R. unicornis* and *R. sondaicus* 41
4.11 Skull of *Rhinoceros stenocephalus* in the Natural History Museum in London 42
4.12 Engraving of rhinoceros with a palm tree 42
4.13 "Le Rhinocéros" drawn by Jacques De Sève 42
4.14 Engraved vignette in a *Visitor's Handbook of the Liverpool Zoo* dated 1841 44
4.15 Rhinoceros in Dublin in 1835, drawn by Horatio Nelson and engraved by Richard Clayton 44
4.16 Skeleton of *R. unicornis* in the Brambell Natural History Museum, Bangor University, Wales 45
4.17 "Indian Rhinoceros. Liverpool Zool. Gardens" drawn by James Stewart in 1836, and engraved by William Home Lizars 45

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

4.18 Frontal view of the rhinoceros in Edinburgh in 1836 45
4.19 Handbill advertising the exhibition of a rhino in Cork. Ireland, in November 1842 46
5.1 Comic sequence by Ernest Henri Griset illustrating the release of a rhinoceros from a pitfall by the adventurous Cornelius Cracker 48
5.2 Rhinoceros with two attendants depicted on a fresco in the Palace of Arki, Himachal Pradesh 54
5.3 "The Rhinoceros Park" in the grounds of the Palace in Darbhanga in 1888, photographed by Messrs. Bourne and Shepherd of Calcutta 57
5.4 A male rhinoceros facing right chained by its front feet to a low post, early 19th century 58
5.5 Drawing of rhinoceros in chains 58
5.6 Watercolour with Hindi inscription "gaiṅḍa," 19th century 58
5.7 Rhinoceros with a collar around the neck 58
5.8 "Rhinoceros. 9 years old. Male. March 1, 1833," drawn for Brian Houghton Hodgson in the menagerie of the King of Nepal 61
5.9 Reverse of the sheet on the rhinoceros with notes by Hodgson 61
5.10 "Rhinoceros. 9 years old. mas." drawn for Hodgson 61
5.11 Jaw of the rhinoceros of Nepal drawn for Hodgson 62
5.12 Rhinoceros shown by Maharaja Kaiser Shumsher to the envoy of The Netherlands, Philips Christiaan Visser in 1932 63
5.13 Rhinoceros shown in 1932 to the Dutch envoy P.C. Visser by Maharaja Kaiser Shumsher 63
5.14 Rhinoceros depicted by Edward Barlow in 1683 63
5.15 Broadsheet "Exact Draught of that famous Beast the Rhinoserus that latley came" of 1684 64
5.16 Anonymous drawing of the female rhinoceros in London from 1684 64
5.17 Sketch dated 28 July 1777 by Petrus Camper showing Versailles Rhinoceros 65
5.18 Drawing in a sketchbook by Francesco Bettini with the penis of the Versailles Rhinoceros in a state of erection on 5 April 1779 65
5.19 Anatomical drawing of the penis made during the the dissection of the Versailles rhino in 1793 65
5.20 Postcard of the mounted skin of the Versailles rhinoceros exhibited with a long horn belonging to a white rhino 66
5.21 Poster of 1747 showing the owner of the Dutch Rhinoceros offering her a beer 67
5.22 Painting showing Jan Albert Sichterman, the owner of Clara, painted by Philip van Dijk in 1745 67
5.23 Postcard produced by Sigmund Lebel of Vienna, with a baby rhino like Clara in a living room 68
5.24 Scene showing the *Knappenhof* ready to transport Clara from Hooghly to Amsterdam in 1740 68
5.25 Broadsheet of the Dutch Rhinoceros Clara in Vienna in October 1746 escorted by a court servant 69
5.26 Broadsheet of the Dutch Rhinoceros issued by Johann Friedrich Endersch in 1754 in Elbing 69
5.27 Clara from the front, sketched by Petrus Camper in Leiden 1741–1742 70
5.28 Side-view with measuring scales of Clara, the Dutch rhinoceros, sketched by Petrus Camper in Leiden 70
5.29 Clara in India, drawn by Sarah Hewitt for "The true story of the rhino who became a superstar!" first published in London in 2016 71
5.30 Photograph of rhino pool in Barrackpore Park in 1850 taken by Frederick Fiebig 73
5.31 Sketch of rhino enclosure in Barrackpore Park 73

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

5.32 Anonymous drawing of a female rhinoceros brought alive to Batavia from Calcutta in 1839 73
5.33 Enclosure for the Indian Rhinoceros in Calcutta Zoo, photographed by Charles William Beebe in 1910 76
5.34 Indian rhinoceros from Nepal in Calcutta Zoo photographed by Walter Nuttall before 1917 76
5.35 Young adult *R. unicornis* photographed by Captain William George Stretton in the premises of William Rutledge at Entally, Calcutta, in 1875 77
5.36 Second photograph of a young *R. unicornis* by William George Stretton in Calcutta around 1875 77
5.37 "The Prince's menagerie on board the Serapis" 78
5.38 Two views of the young male rhino sent from Patna in 1738 and studied by James Parsons in London in 1739 81
5.39 Watercolour by Gangaram Chintaman Tambat of a rhino in the Menagerie of Peshwa Madhav Rao II at Poona in 1790 81
6.1 A view of the Moti Mahal across the Gomti River in 1826 83
6.2 View of the Hazari Bagh in Lucknow, photographed by Felice Beato in 1858 84
6.3 Map of Lucknow, entrenched position of the British garrison, engraved by Francis Sidney Weller 84
6.4 Two rhinos with feet chained, in a miniature painted in the late 18th century in India 87
6.5 A royal lion hunt at Allahabad. Painting attributed to Mir Kalan Khan, 1760–1765, in Lucknow 88
6.6 Detail of the hunt at Allahabad showing a captured rhinoceros 89
6.7 Watercolour of a rhinoceros with ropes around the neck in Lucknow in 1789 90
6.8 George Stubbs, undated painting of a male rhinoceros 90
6.9 Drawing of a rhinoceros in the Exeter 'Change' Menagerie in London in 1791 91
6.10 Drama in the jungle, engraving by Adolf Closs and Oskar Frenzel 92
6.11 Fight between rhino and a pair of tigers, created by Frederick Melville du Mond, who visited India in 1900 92
6.12 Engraving signed by John Alexander Harrington Bird showing a fictitious scene of a tiger fighting a rhino 93
6.13 Two rhinos arguing among themselves in the jungle, in an engraving by Carl von Dombrowski 93
6.14 Capture on 12 February 1852 of Rundheer Singh. Engraved sketch by Frank Slinger 94
7.1 "Rhinoceros fight at Baroda" in 1865 after a drawing by Louis Rousselet 99
7.2 "A rhinoceros fight at Baroda before the Prince of Wales" drawn by William Simpson 101
7.3 "The rhinoceros fight at Baroda, before the Prince of Wales" engraved after a drawing by Sydney Prior Hall 101
7.4 The rhino fight at Baroda, in a reversed scene by Paul-Adolphe Kauffmann in 1875 101
7.5 Detail of the rhino fight of 1875 by François Avenet 102
8.1 Engraved plate with the new name of *Rhinoceros platyrhinus* attributed to Hugh Falconer and Proby Thomas Cautley 104
8.2 Plate of skeletal remains associated with *Rhinoceros palaeindicus* and *R. sivalensis* 104
8.3 Bones of *Rhinoceros palaeindicus* and *R. sivalensis* 104
8.4 Plate with various fossil bones of rhinos 104
8.5 Bones from Kurnool Caves in Andhra Pradesh, with the type of *Rhinoceros karnuliensis* found by Robert Bruce Foote in 1871 108
9.1 Tracing of the rock painting in Ghora Mangar rock shelter, near Vijaygarh Fort 117
9.2 Mesolithic rock painting at Kathotia (Hoshangabad), Madhya Pradesh. Tracing by Erwin Neumayer 119

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

9.3 Mesolithic rock painting at Urden (Raisen), Madhya Pradesh. Tracing by E. Neumayer 119
9.4 Mesolithic rock painting at Gelpur (Dehgaon range), Madhya Pradesh. Tracing by E. Neumayer 119
9.5 Mesolithic rock painting at Firengi (Sehore), Madhya Pradesh. Tracing by E. Neumayer 120
9.6 Mesolithic rock painting at Bhimbetka (Raisen), Madhya Pradesh. Tracing by E. Neumayer 120
9.7 Mesolithic rock painting at Jaora (Raisen), Madhya Pradesh. Tracing by E. Neumayer 120
9.8 Mesolithic rock painting at Dekan-Matschi (Mandsaur), Madhya Pradesh. Tracing by E. Neumayer 120
9.9 Mesolithic rock painting at Panchmukhi (Mirzapur), Uttar Pradesh. Tracing by E. Neumayer 121
9.10 Mesolithic rock painting at Urden (Raisen), Madhya Pradesh. This is the only painting of a rhinoceros with two horns. Tracing by E. Neumayer 121
9.11 Detail of the double-horned rhino at Urden. Tracing by E. Neumayer 122
9.12 Enhanced tracing of the original rock painting of the double-horned rhinoceros at Urden. Drawn by E. Neumayer 122
9.13 Photograph of petroglyph with rhino at Chafe Dewood, Konkan, Ratnagiri Dt., Maharashtra 122
9.14 Petroglyph at Isko rock shelter, Hazaribagh, Jharkhand 123
10.1 Indus stamp-seal, carved from grey steatite, depicting a rhinoceros with head above the manger 125
10.2 Terracotta figure of a rhino found in Mohenjo Daro 125
10.3 Bronze sculpture of a rhino found in Daimabad, Maharashtra 125
11.1 Drinking cup of rhino horn from the Sloane Collection 133
11.2 Miniature painting of Babur hunting at the *Karg-khana* in 1519 134
11.3 Miniature painting of Babur riding a chestnut horse at a rhino hunt near Bigram in December 1525 134
11.4 Miniature painting of a duel with a warrior seated on the back of a rhino 135
11.5 Miniature painting of Jahangir on horseback in combat with Hizabr mounted on a rhinoceros 135
11.6 Miniature painting of Prince Humayan in a rhino hunt near Bigram in 1525 136
11.7 Sketch of a young rhinoceros in a translation of Qazwīnī at the court of Bijapur 136
11.8 Miniature painting of Prince Salim hunting the rhinoceros, *c.*1600–1604 138
11.9 Broadsheet showing the Madrid Rhinoceros engraved in 1586 by Philippe Galle 139
11.10 Drawing of the Madrid Rhinoceros by Adam Hochreiter 139
11.11 Miniature painting of Prince Salim, later Jahangir, seated on an elephant, hunting deer and rhinoceros 140
11.12 Nurmahal near Jalandhar built for Nur Jahan, ca. 1620 141
11.13 Willem Schellinks, painting of hunting scene with Shah Jahan and his sons, 1665–1670 142
11.14 Detail of the hunting scene watched by Shah Jahan, painted by Schellinks 142
11.15 Rhinoceros fighting an elephant, drawn by André Thevet 143
11.16 Fight of elephant and rhinoceros dated 1760 by Johann Elias Ridinger 143
11.17 Engraving by Antonio Tempesta from his series “Battling Animals” dated ca. 1608 144
11.18 Rhinoceros illustrating text by Bontius on the Javan rhinoceros, 1658 145
11.19 Watercolour by Philips Angel showing a Javan rhinoceros, similar to Bontius in 1658 145

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

11.20 Court of the Great Mogol in Lahor in 1729, showing the animal procession described by François Bernier 146
11.21 Rhinoceros in an album of natural history drawings compiled at the court of Aurangzeb in 1665–1672 146
11.22 Figure of a double horn of a rhinoceros that had lived in the menagerie of the Great Mogol 146
11.23 Drawing of a rhinoceros seen in Esfahan, Iran in 1675 147
11.24 Rhinoceros in an album compiled by Engelbert Kämpfer in Iran in 1683 147
12.1 Roman oil lamp made from terracotta, found in Mena, South-East of Verona, 1st century 150
12.2 Roman oil lamp made of terracotta, start of 1st century 150
12.3 Oil lamp made of terracotta, of presumed Roman age 151
12.4 Ceramic object showing rhinoceros with a single horn from the Roman period 151
12.5 Cup carved from an Asian rhino horn in China in the early 17th century with a mount manufactured in Goa in collection of Rudolf II 151
12.6 Rhino horn cup commissioned in the mid-16th century by Constantino di Braganza 152
12.7 Rhinoceros horn presented to Pope Gregory XIV in 1590 153
12.8 Cover made to contain the rhino horn presented to Pope Gregory XIV 153
12.9 Bottom section of the cover inscribed "Gregorio XIIII Pontifici Maximo" 153
12.10 Armour owned by the Nuremberg patrician Wilhelm Rieter von Boxberg with breastplate made of rhinoceros skin in the 15th century 154
12.11 Body armour manufactured of rhino skin, said to be from Mandvi, Gujarat, in Goodrich House, drawn by Joseph Skelton 155
12.12 Engraving by Pieter van der Borcht of a Portuguese triumphal arch erected for Solemn Entry at Antwerp of 18 July 1593 157
12.13 Detail showing Allegory of India riding a rhinoceros 157
12.14 Allegory of Asia riding a rhinoceros, engraved by William Marshall 158
12.15 Asia seated on a rhinoceros. Detail of the *Orbis Terrarum Typus* by Petrus Plancius dated 1594 158
12.16 Rhinoceros representing Asia in the title-page of *Urbium Praecipuarum* by Georg Braun dated 1599 159
12.17 Rhinoceros and elephant combined with an allegory of America by Daniel Meisner 159
12.18 Oil painting by Giuseppe Zocchi, Allegory of the continent America, with a chariot drawn by two rhinos, *c.*1750 159
13.1 Rhinoceros covered with a blanket found at the ancient capital Kapici in Afghanistan, first century 161
13.2 Rock relief at Rag-i Bibi, near Pul-I Khumri, Baghlan Province, Afghanistan, discovered in 2001 163
13.3 Detail of the lower rhino figure carved in the rock at Rag-I Bibi, Afghanistan 163
13.4 Detail of the upper rhino figure carved in the rock at Rag-I Bibi, Afghanistan 164
13.5 Artist's impression of the rhinoceros at Rag-I Bibi, Afghanistan 164
13.6 Timur supervising a rhino hunt in lower Kashmir in an illuminated copy of the *Zafarnama* dated 1533 165
13.7 Two *R. unicornis* translocated from Nepal in the Lal Suhanra National Park in 2014 166
14.1 A rhino horn found in a store in Gujarat ready to be pulverized and sold as medicine 168
14.2 Zoo keepers at Rangoon Zoo in the process of collecting urine from their resident rhinos 168
14.3 Shield made of rhinoceros hide inlaid with gold, rubies and diamonds 169

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

14.4 Shield of untanned rhinoceros hide with a finish of an unusual colour 169
15.1 Sketch of a Rhinoceros on the back of a painting which is part of the so-called "Dispersed Bhagavata" 172
15.2 Mahout and Hunter on an Elephant surprised by a rhinoceros, on mural within the Badal Mahal in Bundi, Rajasthan 173
15.3 The Rhinoceros, detail from Figure 15.2 174
15.4a A dozen Rhinoceroses and their Hunters. Opaque watercolour in mural of the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 175
15.4b Painting in the Chhattar Mahal of Kota, as figure 15.4 A, without the added numbers 175
15.5 Rhinoceros numbered 5. Detail from Figure 15.4 176
15.6 Rhinoceros numbered 6. Detail from Figure 15.4 176
15.7 Rhinoceros numbered 7. Detail from Figure 15.4 176
15.8 Rhinoceros numbered 8. Detail from Figure 15.4 176
15.9 Drawing of "A Prince slays a Rhinoceros from an Elephant" 176
15.10 Watercolour showing Rao Bhao Singh of Bundi pursuing a Rhinoceros 176
15.11 Watercolour of Maharao Durjan Sal about to spear a wounded Rhinoceros 177
15.12 Detail from Figure 15.11 clearly showing the horn of the rhino 177
15.13 A mounted elephant "grabbing" a rhinoceros, on a wooden lintel in the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 177
15.14 A mounted bull elephant imposing its left front leg on the shoulder of a fleeing Rhinoceros, detail from Figure 15.4 178
15.15 Drawing of a Mahout on an elephant spearing a Rhinoceros 178
15.16 An Elephant and Rider hunting Rhinoceros. Fragment from a larger composition, watercolour from Kota 179
15.17 A wounded Rhinoceros attacking a mounted Elephant, watercolour from Kota 179
15.18 A rider on an Elephant spearing a Rhinoceros, in a wall painting in the Bara Devtaji-ki-Haveli, Kota 179
15.19 Varnished painting on a wooden lintel within the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 179
15.20 Rhinoceros numbered 10. Detail from Figure 15.4 179
15.21 Maharao Bhim Singh of Kotah and friends out hunting. Detail from a painting from Kota 180
15.22 Rhinoceros numbered 12. Detail from Figure 15.4 180
15.23 Varnished painting on wood in the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 180
15.24 Varnished painting on wood on a panel within the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 180
15.25 Rhinoceros numbered 11. Detail from Figure 15.4 180
15.26 Lower part of a large hunting scene within the western room of the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 181
15.27 Hunting scene involving two rhinos within the western room of the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 181
15.28 Retouched mural on the eastern wall of the eastern room of the Chhattar Mahal of Kota 181
15.29 Three scenes showing the young Maharao Umed Singh of Kotah hunting a rhinoceros. Watercolour and gold on dry plaster in the Jhala-ki-Haveli of Kota 182
15.30 Maharao Umed Singh of Kotah on an elephant surprised by a rhinoceros. Detail of a mural in the Jhala-ki-Haveli of Kota 182
15.31 Maharao Umed Singh of Kotah spearing a rhinoceros from the back of an elephant. Detail from Figure 15.28 182
15.32 Maharao Umed Singh of Kotah aims an arrow at a rhinoceros. Detail from Figure 15.28 182

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

15.33 Maharao Umed Singh of Kotah chases a rhino on an elephant. Detail from Figure 15.28 182
15.34 Watercolour of a rhino hunt, from Bikaner 183
15.35 A Prince spearing a rhinoceros from horseback. Opaque watercolour from Bikaner 183
15.36 A rhinoceros attacking a horseman. Detail of mural in the Chandra Mahal in the Junagarh palace complex of Bikaner 183
15.37 A tiger attacking a Rhinoceros. Detail of a wall painting in the Chitram-ki-Burj within the City Palace Museum, Udaipur 184
15.38 A lion with the marks of a tiger jumps on the back of a Rhinoceros. Mural within the palace of Samod 184
15.39 A white-coloured rhinoceros attacking a black elephant. Mural within the Juna Mahal, Dungarpur 185
15.40 Detail from a painting on cloth showing Maharana Amar Singh II of Mewar and his Court attending an animal fight in front of the Palace at Udaipur 185
15.41 A mounted rhinoceros fighting a mounted African elephant. Mural of the Chitram-ki-Burj within the Mardana Mahal of the City Palace Museum of Udaipur 186
15.42 A mounted Rhinoceros being attacked by a mounted elephant. Mural in the Govardhan Singhji ki Haveli within the old city of Bundi 186
15.43 Two Rhinos preparing for a fight. Relief in the Bara Mahal of Kota 186
15.44 A friendly fight of two Rhinos in a painted cartouche of the Bara Mahal of Kota 187
15.45 An elephant "embraces" a rhinoceros. Detail of a mural in the palace of Samod 187
15.46 A Rhinoceros witnessing a *tika*-ceremony. Detail of a in the palace of Bijolia 187
15.47 Watercolour of a rhino at the court of Udaipur 188
15.48 Watercolour of rhino called "Fateh-Chand" at the court of Maharana Jagat Singh II of Mewar 188
15.49 Watercolour of a tame rhinoceros in the city of Udaipur 189
15.50a Sepia drawing of the Palace at Udaipur with a rhino 189
15.50b Detail from Figure 15.50a showing the rhinoceros near the gate to the Palace 189
15.51 The rhino "Mohan Lal" at the Court of Dungarpur leading a royal Gangaur Procession. Decoration done by the artists Nathu and Chagan for Maharawal Udai Singh II in the Juna Mahal, Dungarpur 190
15.52 A mounted rhino followed by a mythical Bird. Mural in the Juna Mahal, Dungarpur 190
15.53 A large, mounted rhinoceros. Mural in the Juna Mahal, Dungarpur 191
15.54a Watercolour showing Maharao Ajit Singh of Bundi greeting a Saint in a landscape 192
15.54b Detail from Figure 15.54a showing two rhinos 192
15.55a Watercolour of animals are protected on an island from the fire around them 192
15.55b Detail from Figure 15.55a showing a rhinoceros 192
15.56 Two running Rhinos. Detail of a mural illustrating the story of the salvation of the elephant king in the Devtaji-ki-Haveli, Kota 192
15.57 Two rhinos witnessing the Salvation of the King of Elephants. Mural at the Lakshmi-Narayan temple in Kota 193
15.58 A pair of rhinos at the Salvation of the King of Elephants. Mural within the Bara Mahal, Kota 193
15.59 A happy Rhino. Mural in the Bara Mahal of Kota 193
15.60a Miniature painting of Mount Kailash, goddess Parvati and her dancing husband Mahadeva 194
15.60b Detail from Figure 15.60a showing 6 rhinos near a river 194
15.61 A lonely Rhinoceros. Detail of a mural in the Palace of Samod 194
15.62 Two rhinos facing left. Detail of a mural in the Palace of Samod 194

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

15.63 Mural showing a rhino in the Moti Mahal, a part of the Palace of Devgarh, ca. 1845 CE 195
15.64 Two rhinos facing each other in a landscape. Mural in the shooting box called "Nahar Odi" near Udaipur 195
15.65 Sketch of a wife of Kāliṅga, the son of Rāga Śrī. From a Rāgamālā 195
15.66a Shield made from rhino skin in the Armoury of the Sawai Man Singh II Museum, City Palace Jaipur, 18th century 196
15.66b Another view of the shield in the Armoury of the Sawai Man Singh II Museum, City Palace Jaipur showing the thickness of the skin 196
15.67 Back of the front page and page 1 from *pustak vidyāṅkur*, savāī jaynagar, V.S.1918 197
15.68a Brass bronze of a left-facing rhino of the School of Art, Jaipur 198
15.68b Brass bronze of the rhino shown in Figure 15.68a 198
15.68c Underside of the base of the brass bronze of the rhino shown in Figures 15.68a, 15.68b 198
15.69 Brass bronze of a rhino facing right from the Jaipur School of Art 198
15.70 Wooden model of a painted rhino presumably from the Jaipur School of Art 199
15.71 Painting on paper of a captive rhino by a Rajasthani artist 199
15.72 Painting on paper of a rear view of a captive urinating bull Rhino, associated with Figure 15.71 and most probably by the same Artist 199
16.1 Relief of a rhino with padma bud on Stupa no. 2 at Sanchi, Raisen District, Madhya Pradesh 202
16.2 Painting showing rhino hunt by chiefs of Raghogarh, Madhya Pradesh, 1690–1695 202
17.1 Rhino in rocky landscape, published by Jombert in 1755 206
17.2 Pencil drawing of the rhinoceros seen at Kotdwara in April 1789 attributed to Thomas Daniell 208
17.3 Pencil drawing of the rhinoceros seen at Kotdwara in April 1789 208
17.4 Pencil drawing of the rhinoceros seen at Kotdwara in April 1789, signed by William Daniell 208
17.5 Forest scene in Northern part of Hindoostan, with a rhinoceros. Oil painting by Thomas Daniell, 1799 209
17.6 "The Rhinoceros." Engraving by William Daniell in *Oriental Annual* for 1835 209
17.7 Engraving "Das Nashorn und seine Jagd" 210
18.1 Rhinoceros on a coping stone above the large pillars known as the Bhutesvara Yakshis, 2nd century 215
18.2 A single-horned rhinoceros in from the Portolan Atlas (Vallard Atlas) of 1547 216
18.3 Watercolour drawing of an event during a hunt by the Nawab of Oudh in 1769. Atlas of Jean Baptiste Joseph Gentil 217
18.4 Watercolour showing an abundance of rhinos being hunted by the Nawab of Oudh in 1768. Atlas of J.B.J. Gentil 218
18.5 Map of 'Avad' (Oudh) by Jean Baptiste Joseph Gentil, dated 1785 219
18.6 Rhino mother and calf near Seoura. Detail of Gentil's map of Avad shown in fig. 18.5 219
18.7 Upper border of a miniature depicting Mirza Rustam, signed by Mihr Chand in Lucknow, ca. 1775 219
18.8 Detail of a miniature obtained by Antoine-Louis Henri de Polier in Lucknow in the 1770s or 1780s 219
19.1 Photograph of rhino in stockade at Dudhwa National Park after the translocation from Assam in 1984 223
19.2 Loading a crate at Guwahati Airport into the Russian Aeroflot Aircraft on 29 March 1984 223
19.3 The dominant male Bankey in Dudhwa National Park 224

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

19.4 The head of the dominant male Bankey with a well-developed horn 225
19.5 Rhino sedated during the translocation procedure in Dudhwa NP in April 2018 226
19.6 Rhino being loaded on a crate during the translocation procedure in Dudhwa NP in April 2018 226
19.7 One of four rhinos exploring new terrain after translocation in Dudhwa NP in April 2018 226
20.1 Three rhinos with long horns, engraving by François Chardon 227
20.2 "Rhinoceros in the jungle Nepal." Taken before 1906, this may be the first photograph of *R. unicornis* in the wild 229
20.3 Gold coin with value Rs. 1000 of Nepal issued in 1972 under King Birendra, 1972–2001 229
20.4 Banknote of Nepal for the value of Rs. 100, first issued in 2012 229
21.1 Indian hunting trophies, and zoological specimens, collected by H.R.H. The Prince of Wales. View of an exhibition in London in 1876 231
22.1 Engraved plate of Fight of Elephant with Rhinoceros, from Grimmer, 1834 233
23.1 One-horned rhino in Bardia National Park, Nepal 236
23.2 Rhino after sedation during translocation from Chitwan NP to Bardia NP in 2016 236
23.3 Rhinoceros on the banks of the Babai River in Bardia National Park 237
24.1 Rhinoceros horn libation cup from Nepal 246
24.2 One of the rhinos on the steps of the Lakshmi Temple in Bhaktapur 247
24.3 Sketch of rhinoceros in a scrapbook by Frederick Oliver Robinson, 4th Earl de Grey, in the Rapti Valley in Nepal in February 1883 248
24.4 Hunting camp in the Rapti Valley in February 1883. Albumen silver print from album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 249
24.5 Head of female rhino and body of her baby. From album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 249
24.6 "Lord Charles Beresford" showing rhino trophy killed in Nepal in February 1883. From album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 250
24.7 "Off with his Head – so much for Buckingham." From album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 250
24.8 "Skinners at work. Shelling out the Rhino." From album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 251
24.9 "The Sport of Kings. In Nepaul the Rhinoceros is only killed by the Maharaja or his party." From album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 251
24.10 "Python and Rhinoceros." From album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 252
24.11 "Skinner preparing to skin." From album distributed by Bourne & Shepherd in 1883 252
24.12 Game killed by Earl de Grey from 1867 to 1900 253
24.13 "Mama and Baby" killed by the 6th Duke of Portland in Nepal in February 1883 253
24.14 Kukri from Nepal with rhino horn handle 253
24.15 Photograph of rhino killed by Maharaja Chandra Shumsher 254
24.16 Photograph of General Kaiser Shumsher posing on a rhino in Chitwan 256
24.17 Photograph of Shanker Shumsher with his leg on rhino's head, and Mrigendra Shumsher in Chitwan area, 1920's 256
24.18 Photograph of Shanker Shumsher sitting on a dead rhino in the Chitwan area 257
24.19 Photograph of King Tribhuvan of Nepal posing with a rhino 257
24.20 Photograph of Bahadur Shumsher, Kaiser Shumsher, Shanker Shumsher and Juddha Shumsher during a hunting trip in Chitwan 258
24.21 Photograph of Surya Shumsher, Shanker Shumsher and King Tribhuvan with hunted rhino 258
24.22 British Envoy William Frederick Travers O'Connor with a rhino head in Nepal 259

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

24.23 "My rhino" showing Victor, 2nd Earl of Lytton in Chitwan in 1924 259
24.24 Frederick O'Connor with his family in front of a dead rhino in Nepal 260
24.25 Another photograph of the scene of 1924 in fig. 24.24 260
24.26 Loading the body of rhino. Undated photograph in Nepal 261
24.27 Dead rhino with Frederick O'Connor and a Nepali team including Maharaja Kaiser Shumsher. Undated photograph 261
24.28 "My first rhino" shot in Nepal in 1920 by Raja Kirtyanand Sinha of Banaili 262
24.29 "My second rhino" shot in Nepal in 1920 262
24.30 John Champion Faunthorpe and Arthur Stannard Vernay with a rhinoceros killed in Nepal in March 1923 263
24.31 Rhinos shot by Vernay in Nepal in March 1923, photographed by George Dyott 263
24.32 Rhino shot in Nepal in 1923, photo by George Dyott 264
24.33 Head of rhino shot in Nepal in 1923, photo by George Dyott 264
24.34 The female rhino named 'Lizzie' in the Gandak Valley of Nepal 265
24.35 Advertisements on buses, for the movie "Jungle Life in India" shown in the Philharmonic Hall in London from 5 November 1923 265
24.36 Diorama of the two *R. unicornis* donated by Maharaja Chandra Shumsher of Nepal, opened in 1930 at the American Museum of Natural History 266
24.37 One of the rhinos killed by Theodore Roosevelt's sister-in-law Belle Roosevelt in Nepal in January 1926 267
24.38 Grand diorama of two Nepalese rhinos in the Field Museum, Chicago 267
24.39 Lord Catto with a rhino trophy obtained in Nepal in 1926 268
24.40 Photograph of Maharaja Juddha and his brother Baber Shumsher with and a foreign visitor on the back of a rhino in Chitwan 269
24.41 Photograph of Maharaja Juddha Shumsher and his family behind five rhino heads 270
24.42 Photograph of Madan Shumsher, the youngest son of Maharaja Chandra Shumsher, posing with his foot on a rhino's head 270
24.43 A member of the Shumsher family sitting on the head of a rhino 270
24.44 A member of the Rana family posing on the head of a rhino with his gun 271
24.45 Photograph of the Maharaja's youngest son Min Shumsher sitting on a rhino's head 271
24.46 Photograph of Min Shumsher with rhinos 271
24.47 Photograph of a hunter sitting on the head of a rhino in Nepal 271
24.48 Photograph of young rhino brought to the camp 272
24.49 Photograph of two men sitting on a dead rhino, possibly including Kaiser Shumsher 272
24.50 Photograph of 3 men and 10 women behind 4 tigers and a rhino head in Nepal 273
24.51 Rhino shot by Maharaja Juddha Shumsher on 15 January 1933 274
24.52 "Rhino prepares to charge" 274
24.53 "The head of the rhino with twelve-inch horn" shot by Frederick O'Connor in January 1935 274
24.54 Hunting party, including the Duke and Duchess of Sutherland, Frederick O'Connor and Commander Edmonstone in Nepal in January 1935 275
24.55 Photo inscribed by the 5th Duke of Sutherland to Dorothy Cust 275
24.56 "Rhinos break cover and charge" during the 1938 shoot of Victor Linlithgow 276
24.57 Victor Alexander John Hope, 2nd Marquess of Linlithgow, sitting on a rhino killed in 1938 in Chitwan 277
24.58 Photograph of Kiran Shumsher in 1982 showing his treasures made of the skin of a rhino killed in 1938 277
24.59 Items crafted in Patan from parts of a rhino killed by Kiran Shumsher in 1938 278
24.60 Heads of three rhinos shot in Chitwan in January 1939 278

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

24.61 Five rhinos shot on 3 February 1939 in Chitwan 279
24.62 Postcard issued in Nepal displaying the Sawari Hunting Camp in 1941 279
24.63 Trophy head of a rhino shot by Raja of Kasmanda, Raja Dinesh Pratap Singh in Chitwan in 1952, displayed in Kasmanda Palace Hotel in Mussoorie 280
24.64 Rhino skull with a large horn in the National Museum, Kathmandu 281
24.65 Unattributed photograph showing a large set of rhino heads on the steps of a palace in Kathmandu by Kaiser Shumsher 282
25.1 Photograph by Walter Pfeffer Dando of a young male rhino 'Carlo' donated by Maharaja Chandra of Nepal to George, Prince of Wales in 1906 283
25.2 Stereographic image of the male *R. unicornis* from Nepal in London Zoo in February 1907 284
25.3 "Nepal Dec. 18, 1911." King George V on an elephant inspecting a rhino he had killed. Drawing by George Percy Jacomb-Hood 285
25.4 "Major Wigram chased by a Rhino. Dec. 21, 1911." Drawing by George Percy Jacomb-Hood 286
25.5 "Captain Godfrey Faussett and his Rhinoceros. Dec 23, 1911." Drawing by George Percy Jacomb-Hood 287
25.6 Infant rhinoceros. Nepal December 1911. Drawing by George Percy Jacomb-Hood 287
25.7 Large engraved plate of A Great Hunt by King George V 288
25.8 Dead rhino surrounded by elephants and people, Nepal 1911 289
25.9 Dead rhino being measured, Nepal 1911 289
25.10 Dead rhino lying on its right side, Nepal 1911 290
25.11 Dead rhino surrounded by elephants and people, Nepal 1911 290
25.12 Dead rhino being cut, surrounded by people, Nepal 1911 291
25.13 Dead rhino being cut, Nepal 1911 291
25.14 Dead rhino with unidentified hunters, Nepal 1911 291
25.15 King George V with a dead rhino in Nepal 1911 292
25.16 Dead rhino being cut, Nepal 1911 292
25.17 Dead rhino being cut with elephants behind, Nepal 1911 293
25.18 Dead rhino, lying on its side, Nepal 1911 293
25.19 Rhino head and body surrounded by people, Nepal 1911 293
25.20 Dead rhino 294
25.21 A rare photograph of a living rhinoceros in the jungles of Nepal in 1911, running away from the elephants and hunters 294
25.22 Dead rhino lying on its left side with elephants behind it, Nepal 1911 295
25.23 Dead rhino lying on its left side, Nepal 1911 295
25.24 Cutting the skin off a dead rhino, Nepal 1911 295
25.25 "A splendid bag: 7 tigers, 2 rhinos, 2 bears." Photograph signed by Herzog and Higgins 296
25.26 "A fine head." Photograph signed by Herzog and Higgins 296
25.27 Trophies of the King's shoot in Nepal, including a mounted baby rhinoceros 297
25.28 Photograph of mounted head of Indian rhinoceros in Natural History Museum in London 297
25.29 Young male rhinoceros donated by Maharaja Chandra Shumsher to King George on 24 December 1911 298
25.30 Young male rhinoceros donated by Maharaja Chandra Shumsher to King George on 24 December 1911. Royal Commonwealth Society 298
25.31 A rhinoceros mounted by the taxidermy firm of Van Ingen in Mysore 299
25.32 "Rhinoceros shot by the Prince of Wales." Photograph of rhino killed on 19 December 1921 300

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

25.33 Edward, Prince of Wales in front of a male rhino killed in Nepal on 19 December 1921, with his signature 301
25.34 "H.R.H. The Prince of Wales and his Rhinoceros" 301
25.35 The rhinoceros killed by Edward, Prince of Wales on 19 December 1921 301
25.36 Rhino shot by Prince of Wales on 19 December 1921 302
25.37 "H.R.H. takes a hand with his Kukri in decapitating a rhinoceros" 302
25.38 "Prince interested at separating Rhino body with axe" 302
25.39 "Rhino shikar, Prince with Khukri" 303
25.40 "Prince looking the way to cut rhino" 303
25.41 "Prince cutting rhino body with khukri" 303
25.42 Head of rhino killed by Rowland Thomas Baring, 2nd Earl of Cromer on 20 December 1921 304
25.43 Trophy of head of the rhino shot by Louis Mountbatten on 20 December 1921 304
25.44 Trophy head of rhino obtained by Louis Mountbatten on 20 December 1921 in Nepal 304
25.45 "An unborn rhinoceros calf" from a female rhino shot by Frederic Sinclair Poynder on 17 December 1921 305
25.46 A living specimen of the Great Indian Rhinoceros, photograph attributed to the office of Maharaja Kaiser Shumsher 306
25.47 Young female rhino presented to the Prince of Wales in 1921, shown in the Victoria Gardens of Bombay in 1922 306
25.48 The female rhinoceros in Mumbai, when in transit from Nepal to London 306
25.49 Queen Elizabeth II in a howdah in Nepal, February 1961 307
25.50 Rhinoceros shot in Nepal on 27 February 1961 by Alexander Frederick Douglas-Home and Michael Edward Adeane 307
26.1 Rhino in Chitwan National Park near Sauraha 310
26.2 Rhino killed by poachers in Chitwan National Park, Nepal 310
26.3 Logo of Chitwan National Park displayed outside the Park Headquarters in Sauraha 311
26.4 Andrew Laurie returning from his observations while studying the ecology and behaviour of the rhinoceros in Chitwan National Park in 1975 312
26.5 Tiger Tops in the Meghauli section of Chitwan National Park was constructed with just four rooms in 1963 312
26.6 Tiger Tops in 1971 when the number of rooms was doubled 312
26.7 Visitors to Tiger Tops arriving at the Meghauli Airstrip in a Royal Nepal Air twin otter in the late 1970s 313
26.8 Rhino calf in Chitwan National Park 315
26.9 Modern rhino statue on a quiet street crossing in Sauraha, Chitwan, Nepal 315
26.10 In Nepal, rhinos in a shop in Sauraha, Chitwan 315
27.1 Hunting pass in Nagari Script allowing Kuster to hunt in 1880 319
27.2 The Cynegetic Museum at Wood Norton, the residence of Philippe d'Orléans. Photo by Carl Vandyk in 1908 320
27.3 "Nepalese shikaris skinning a dead rhinoceros" 320
27.4 Lord Curzon during a hunt east of the Kosi River on 17 April 1901 321
27.5 Lord Curzon in Nepal on 17 April 1901, photographed by P.A. Herzog 321
27.6 "The dead rhino." Lord Curzon in Nepal, photographed by P.A. Herzog 322
27.7 "The first Rhino." Lord Curzon in Nepal on 17 April 1901, photographed by P.A. Herzog 322
27.8 Lord Curzon in Nepal on 17 April 1901, photographed by P.A. Herzog 323
27.9 "Waiting for the second Rhino." Lord Curzon in Nepal, photographed by P.A. Herzog 323

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

27.10 Record horn of *R. unicornis*, shot by Lord Curzon 324
27.11 Trophy head of a rhino killed by Lord Curzon 324
28.1 River Ganges accompanied by a rhinoceros. Part of a ceremonial table service presented to Edward Law, 1st Earl of Ellenborough in 1848 325
28.2 Gold coin of the 'Rhinoceros-Slayer' type from the period of Kumāragupta I in the 5th century 331
28.3 Rhino on a frieze from the Jain stupa at Kankali Tila, Mathura, Uttar Pradesh 333
28.4 Rhinoceros *cihna* on the pedestal of a depiction of Śreyāṅsanātha in Sanganer, Rajasthan, *c.*14th century 334
28.5 Detail of the rhinoceros *cihna* shown in fig. 28.4 334
28.6 Cover of a manuscript sacred in the Jain tradition, 13th century, Jaina Bhandara at Jaisalmer 334
28.7 "The Rhinocerot" drawn by Thomas Bowrey in Patna in 1670 335
28.8 Broadsheet of a male rhinoceros in London in October 1739. Engraved by Gerard van der Gucht after drawings by James Parsons 336
28.9 Ink-drawing of rhino drawn by Thomas Gregory-Warren, possibly 1739 336
28.10 Preliminary drawing by James Parsons of male rhinoceros in London in 1739 337
28.11 Sketches of the rhinoceros seen in London in 1739 by James Parsons 337
28.12 James Parsons, oil painting of rhinoceros in London, 1739 338
28.13 Jean Baptiste Joseph Gentil, *c.*1785, map of Bihar including a rhino 339
28.14 Detail of rhino figure on map of Bihar of J.B.J. Gentil *c.*1785 339
28.15 Samuel Howitt, Sepia drawing as "Studies from nature at Exeter 'Change'" 343
28.16 Samuel Howitt, "Rhinoceros hunted by Elephants", 1807 343
28.17 Samuel Howitt, Rhinoceros attacked by elephants, 1808 343
28.18 Illustration of a rhino under attack by elephants, after Samuel Howitt 344
28.19 Samuel Howitt, Anecdote of Hunters & Rhinoceros 344
28.20 Samuel Howitt, "Shooting a Rhinoceros" 345
28.21 Samuel Howitt, "Rhinoceros hunting" 345
28.22 Watercolour of a rhinoceros by Samuel Howitt, ca. 1810–1812 345
28.23 "Rhinoceros hunting." Lithograph by Charles D'Oyly 346
28.24 "A good bag." Photograph of the Shillingford family on a shooting tour in 1870 in Bihar 347
28.25 Mounted *R. unicornis* shot during the Shillingford hunt in 1871 in Bihar 348
28.26 "Bull rhinoceros. A glorious prize," shot in Purnea in 1874 348
29.1 Elephants hauling a dead rhinoceros in hill country. Watercolour by Sita Ram 355
29.2 Alfred Duvaucel attacked by a rhino. Engraving by Jean Adolphe Beaucé 356
29.3 Mounted skin of a Sumatran rhinoceros in the Musée Zoologique in Strasbourg 357
29.4 Sikri-Gall (Sakrigali), sketched by Fanny Parks in 1844 358
30.1 Rhinoceros hitting a tree, drawn by Armand-Lucien Clément 362
30.2 Bishop in a chess set made of ivory and wood from Berhampur area, ca. 1820 364
30.3 Terracotta plaque depicting a rhino from Jagjivanpur, Malda District 366
30.4 Rhinoceros with rider on a 9th century terracotta plaque found at Paharpur, Rajshahi Division 366
30.5 Rhinoceros attacked by two hunters. Terracotta plaque in Kantaji Temple, Kantanagar, Bangladesh 367
30.6 Hunted rhinoceros. Terracotta plaque in Kantaji Temple in Kantanagar, Bangladesh 367
30.7 Detail of the second Kantanagar plaque with a rhinoceros 367
30.8 Rhinoceros in a terracotta panel of the Govinda Temple in Puthia, Rajshahi Division 368

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

30.9 Rhinoceros attacked by six hunters. Terracotta panel in Ganeshwar Shiva Temple in Baranagar 368
31.1 "Rough Map of the Bhotan Dooars", by Warren, 1866 370
31.2 Rhino in high grass jungle sketched by Edward Percy Stebbing 379
31.3 Detail of map of the East Indies by Thomas Jefferys in 1768, with "Rhinoceros Wilds" 379
31.4 Map of India by Louis Brion de la Tour (1756–1823) prepared in France in 1781 380
31.5 "Contrée de Rhinocéros," detail of map by Louis Brion de la Tour 380
31.6 Rhinoceros depicted on map of Bengal prepared by Jean Baptiste Joseph Gentil in 1785 381
31.7 Detail of rhinoceros and elephant on the map of Bengal of Gentil in 1785 381
31.8 Skull of the "narrow type" of *R. unicornis* in the Asiatic Society of Bengal 382
31.9 Dorsal view of the skull obtained by Fortescue near the Teesta River 382
31.10 Detail of the map of North Bengal 384
31.11 Group of trophies obtained by Alexander Kinloch 384
31.12 Head of male rhino killed in February 1886 385
31.13 Rhinoceros shot by Major-General Kinloch in Bhutan Duars, 1886 385
31.14 "Making off." View of a rhino hunted from elephant back, drawn by Lawson Wood 386
31.15 "Close quarters" showing a rhino attacking an elephant, drawn by Lawson Wood 386
31.16 The skull of *R. unicornis* obtained in Moraghat in 1881. Zoological Museum of Copenhagen 387
31.17 Label of the skull of *R. unicornis* collected by Möller in Moraghat in 1881 387
31.18 Edward Oswald Shebbeare photographed by Bengt Berg in 1932 388
32.1 First advertisement of Nripendra's book 392
32.2 The Victor Jubilee Palace of Cooch Behar 393
32.3 "Family group, 1907." Nripendra, the Maharaja of Cooch Behar with his four sons 394
32.4 Nripendra, Maharaja of Cooch Behar. Oil painting of 1887 by Sydney Prior Hall 394
32.5 Suniti Devi, Maharani of Cooch Behar. Oil painting of 1887 by Sydney Prior Hall 394
32.6 Two heads of rhinos from Cooch Behar 397
32.7 "Indian Rhinoceros from Kuch Behar" 398
32.8 The rhinos from Cooch Behar on the letterhead of Rowland Ward 398
32.9 Skeleton of *R. unicornis* in the Zoological Survey of India 398
32.10 "The Bag, 1885 Shoot" 405
32.11 "The Rhino shot by Mansel" 406
32.12 "Our first Rhino, 1887 Shoot" 406
32.13 "Big bull Rhino. 1889 Shoot" 407
32.14 Rhinoceros killed on 2 March 1892 in Cooch Behar by James Jonathan Harrison 409
32.15 Jungle scene with the rhinoceros killed by J.J. Harrison in 1892 409
32.16 "Morte del rinoceronte." Photograph taken *c.*1892 in Cooch Behar 411
32.17 Moving a dead rhino. Photograph of 1894 in Cooch Behar 411
32.18 Trophies of three heads of *R. unicornis* in Villa Scheibler, photographed by Carlo Fumagalli 412
32.19 Bag of 1895. *Elphinstone Game Book* for 1895 413
32.20 "Record Cow Rhino's Skull. Horn 16 ¼ inch" 413
32.21 "Bertram's Rhino" 414
32.22 Rhinoceros killed in Cooch Behar in 1896 by Daisy of Pless and the Prince of Pless. *Elphinstone Game Book* for 1896 414
32.23 Rhinoceros photographed by Walter Francis Perrée 415
32.24 "A Record Day's Bag" on 7 March 1899 in Cooch Behar 416
32.25 "Rhino dropped in his tracks" 417

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

32.26 Photograph of rhino killed by Prince Vittorio Emanuele, Count of Turin 417
32.27 "1902 Shoot" 419
33.1 Rhinos in the Murti river at Gorumara National Park 433
33.2 "Un drame dans les jungles." Engraving by Gustav Adolf Closs and Oskar Frenzel 435
33.3 Statue of rhinoceros at an entrance gate of Gorumara National Park 435
34.1 Photograph of mother and baby rhino by Bengt Berg in Jaldapara 441
34.2 Female rhino in Jaldapara, photographed by Bengt Berg 441
34.3 Male rhino photographed by Bengt Berg in Jaldapara 442
34.4 Male rhino chasing a female photographed by Bengt Berg in Jaldapara 442
34.5 Jaldapara National Park signboard 443
34.6 Entrance to Jaldapara National Park, with author Kees Rookmaaker 444
34.7 Esmond Bradley Martin and Lucy Vigne visiting the Palace of the Maharaja of Cooch Behar in 2012 444
34.8 Possible twins *R. unicornis* in Jaldapara 445
35.1 Detail of map of "Northern India" by John Tallis 449
35.2 "Animals of the Himalayas," set of stamps issued by the Kingdom of Bhutan in 1999 450
35.3 Rhino horn shaped like a cosmic mountain with several figures, from Bhutan 450
35.4 Raja Sonam Topgay Dorji standing on dead rhino at "Manas/Bhutan" 451
35.5 View of the Royal Manas National Park from the Indian side of the river 451
36.1 Rhinoceros in a forest. Oil painting by Christian Wilhelm Karl Kehrer 455
36.2 Fight between rhino and elephant. Drawn by William Henry Freeman and engraved by Alfred Sargent 455
37.1 Rhinoceros tossing a leopard. Engraving after a watercolour of the German artist Heinrich Leutemann 460
37.2 Imaginary hunting scene by Paul Hardy 461
38.1 Broadsheet showing the Dutch rhinoceros Clara at the fair of St. Germain in Paris in January to April 1749 463
38.2 "Before he can turn, the hunter buries a spear in his heart." Drawing by Auguste-André Lançon engraved by Édouard Berveiller 464
38.3 Edward Pritchard Gee, staunch protagonist of rhino conservation 479
38.4 "The Rhinoceros fulfils the mission of the Ox." Drawing by Auguste-André Lançon 483
38.5 Rhinos assisting ploughing the field, drawn by Adolf Oberländer 483
38.6 Drawing of rhino taken to USA by Marmaduke Burrough in 1830 484
38.7 First photograph of a rhino in the wild, shot by Captain Wilfred Dakin Speer in Assam in 1862 486
38.8 "My first rhinoceros" drawn by Helen Violet Graham 487
38.9 Hunting scene of James Willcocks in the jungle, drawn by Helen Violet Graham 487
38.10 "The mother rhinoceros takes her revenge" 487
38.11 Trophy of rhino killed by Humphrey Brooke Firman in 1896, in the In & Out Club, London 488
38.12 "Rhinoceros shot in Kuch Behar," photographed by Philip Breda Vanderbyl 489
38.13 Record horn of Great One-Horned Rhinoceros, shot by Thomas Charles Briscoe 490
38.14 Record horn of the rhino shot in Assam in 1909 by Thomas Charles Briscoe 490
38.15 Rhinos with very long anterior horns, engraved by Harden Sidney Melville 491
38.16 Head of rhinoceros, shot by W.M. Nuttall 491
38.17 Skins and heads, including a trophy rhino, in the smoking-room at Dees, home of Sir Guy Wilson 492
38.18 Logo of the Rhino Foundation for Nature in North-East India 494
38.19 Rupees Ten notes issued by the by the Republic of India in 1996 494
38.20 Coin issued by the Republic of India for a value of 25 paise 495

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

38.21 First Day cover (1 October 1962) of stamp valued at 15 new paise issued in India to commemorate wildlife week 495
38.22 Stamp issued at the inauguration of the Gauhati Refinery on 1 January 1962 495
38.23 Series of stamps issued for the 3rd India-Africa Forum Summit in 2015 496
39.1 Coloured chromolithograph signed by Alfred Chantrey Corbould showing Fitzwilliam Pollok hunting in Assam in 1869 498
39.2 "A dead rhinoceros." From a photo by Peter Burges 498
39.3 Result of a fortnight's sport (Assam). Photo by Peter Burges 499
39.4 "Shot in my old hunting-grounds, Dooars, Assam." Photograph by Benjamin Simpson 499
39.5 Rhinoceros chasing an elephant. Engraving by Alfred Chantrey Corbould 500
39.6 "Hunting the Rhinoceros." Engraving illustrating the travels of David Livingstone 502
39.7 Hunting the Rhinoceros by Pollok in an engraved vignette 502
39.8 Map of Assam in the second edition of Pollok's *Wild Sports* 504
40.1 Two rhinos in the landscape of Manas National Park 507
40.2 Female rhinoceros and calf charging towards the elephant carrying Victor Reginald Brooke on 12 February 1909 512
40.3 "Rhinocéros contre Eléphant." Coloured plate of the hunt of Victor Reginald Brooke 513
40.4 Rhinos arrive in Manas in a translocation exercise 515
40.5 Rhino 17 with calf in Manas NP 516
40.6 Doimalo was hand-reared in Manas from March 2020 516
41.1 Postcard of rhinoceros threatening a snake 520
42.1 Leopards attacking a rhino in a popular book with plates drawn by the German artist Gustav Jacob Canton 525
42.2 Rhinoceros female and calf in the landscape of Orang National Park 525
43.1 Rhinos grazing In Pabitora Wildlife Sanctuary 526
43.2 Sample identification sheet of a rhino in Pabitora 527
43.3 Rhinos in Pabitora Wildlife Sanctuary 528
43.4 Rhino sculpture made of grass at the Forest Office of Pabitora 529
44.1 "Indian Rhinoceros fighting an Elephant" 531
44.2 A great hunter in a perilous position. Engraving by Armand Welcker 531
45.1 Detail of map of Assam compiled by Edward Weller showing "Kuzuranga" 533
45.2 Stamp issued on 31 May 2007 highlighting the rhinoceros of Kaziranga 534
45.3 Lord and Lady Curzon in Camp, 1902. Photograph by Lala Deen Dayal 541
45.4 "The end of a raider," photographed in 1933 543
45.5 "Boorra Goonda" photographed by E.P. Gee in Kaziranga in 1950s 544
45.6 Three sketches by Ralph Graham of rhino destined for Chicago Zoo 545
45.7 A rhino observed from elephant back, photograph by Ylla in 1955 in Kaziranga 546
45.8 Rhino photographed by Ylla in Kaziranga during a capture operation in 1955 546
45.9 Another view of a rhino capture operation seen by Ylla 546
45.10 Lobby card for the movie *The Big Hunt* of 1959 starring Ellis Roderick Dungan 547
45.11 Visit in 1956 to Kaziranga by Jawaharlal Nehru 549
45.12 Visit in April 1962 to Kaziranga of John Kenneth Galbraith and Catherine Merriam Atwater 549
45.13 Photo of a rhino in the high grass of Kaziranga taken by Wolfgang Ullrich 550
45.14 Two rhinos in Kaziranga NP 550
45.15 Transport of cage to the pit where the rhino is trapped 551
45.16 Scenes during the first Horn Burning Exercise in Assam of rhino horns on 22 September 2021 553
45.17 "Abode of the Rhinoceros" constructed from the ashes of horns burnt in 2021 554

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

45.18 Prince William and Catherine visiting the Centre for Wildlife Rehabilitation and Conservation in April 2016 554
45.19 Rhinoceros mother with her baby. Drawing by Sarah Hewitt in 2016 555
46.1 Watercolour by Joseph Wolf of *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in London Zoo, 1872 560
46.2 Two *R. sondaicus* photographed by Andries Hoogerwerf in Ujung Kulon, Java in 1941 561
46.3 Detail of the triangular saddle formed in the neck region, characteristic of *R. sondaicus* 561
46.4 Skull of the Asian Rhinoceros drawn by Petrus Camper in 1787 562
46.5 Hunting the rhinoceros, drawn by Adolphe Rouargue 563
47.1 Skeleton of the type specimen of *R. sondaicus* Desmarest, 1822, sent from Java by Pierre-Médard Diard in 1821. Drawing by Nicolas Huet dated July 1822 568
47.2 "Rhinocéros de Java." Type-specimen of *Rhinoceros javanicus* F. Cuvier, 1824. Drawn by Jean Charles Werner 569
47.3 Skull of female *Rhinoceros inermis* collected by Lamare-Picquot in the Sundarbans in November 1828 and preserved in the Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin. Plate drawn and engraved by Johann Daniel Leberecht Franz Wagner 570
47.4 Skull of juvenile *Rhinoceros inermis* 570
47.5 Mounted specimens of *Rhinoceros inermis* obtained by Lamare-Picquot in 1828 in the Sundarbans, in the Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin 571
47.6 Skull of the type of *Rhinoceros inermis* in the Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin 571
47.7 Skull of the paralectotype of *Rhinoceros inermis* in the Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin 571
47.8 Photograph of animal dealers gathered in London in the 1870s, showing Charles Rice, Carl Hagenbeck, Clarence Bartlett and William Jamrach 572
47.9 Animal auction at the Zoological Gardens of Antwerp. Engraving by F. de Harnen 574
47.10 Drawing by Paul Meyerheim of a pair *R. unicornis* in Berlin Zoo around 1872 575
47.11 Fight between a male and female *R. unicornis* in Berlin Zoo, engraved by Paul Meyerheim in 1881 575
47.12 Interior of the Pachyderm House in Berlin Zoo, drawn by Paul Meyerheim in 1873 576
47.13 Peep-box image of the Pachyderm House in Berlin Zoo issued by Winckelmann und Söhne in 1860s 576
47.14 Two rhinos drawn by Paul Meyerheim in the Berlin Zoo in 1874 576
47.15 Black rhino and female one-horned rhino in Berlin Zoo. Engraving by Gustav Mützel 577
48.1 Hunting a rhinoceros in Java, and capturing the baby. Plate by Count Emanuel Andrássy 582
48.2 Glass positive slide of *R. sondaicus*, possibly the male captured in the Dindings in 1905 584
48.3 Postcard of a "Rhinoceros" chained by its left hind foot to a post in a fence 585
48.4 Watercolour of the ancient romantic story of Layla and Majnun 585
48.5 Lady Mary Victoria Curzon riding on a *R. sondaicus* owned by Nawab Khanji of Junagadh on 3 November 1900 586
48.6 Drawing of a young rhinoceros in the possession of the Governor-General Lord Mornington in 1799 588
48.7 Drawing of a young rhinoceros by Robert Home 588
48.8 Young *R. sondaicus* photographed by Captain William George Stretton, in the premises of William Rutledge in Calcutta on 1 December 1875 590
48.9 A second photograph taken in Calcutta in 1875 by W.G. Stretton 590
48.10 Male *R. sondaicus* in London Zoo 591

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

48.11 Advert of female *R. sondaicus* offered for sale by Charles Rice 591
49.1 Frontispiece of the Dutch edition of Wouter Schouten, *Oost-Indische voyagie*, 1676 595
49.2 Frontispiece of the German translation of Schouten, *Ost-Indische Reyse*, 1676 595
49.3 "Waltz with a Rhinoceros." Drawing by John Swain, engraved by Alfred Thomas Elwes 596
50.1 Budgerow used to navigate the Sundarbans, drawn by Frans Balthazar Solvyns 599
50.2 Plaque with rhinoceros excavated at Chandraketugarh 605
50.3 Rhino bones excavated near Kashinagar, West Bengal 605
50.4 *Rhinoceros unicornis* excavated at Ramnager village, West Bengal 606
50.5 Hunt of a rhino, engraved by Nicolas Eustache Maurin after a drawing by Jacques Arago 607
50.6 Destruction of a rhinoceros in India on Saugor Island in 1832 608
50.7 Illustration of the destruction of a rhinoceros on Saugor Island in 1832, by CLB 608
50.8 The Tent Club at Tiffin in 1860, painted by Percy Carpenter 610
50.9 Rhinoceros in the Sundarbans, plate illustrating an adventure story by Philipp Wolfgang Körber 611
50.10 Tiger attacked by a rhino in the Sundarbans. Plate by Giuseppe Pipein Gamba illustrating the story of Tremail-Naik by Emilio Salgari, in the first edition of 1895 611
50.11 Rhinoceros and tiger in the Sundarbans. Plate by Edouard-Auguste Carrier illustrating the fiction of Emilio Salgari 612
50.12 Unsigned plate in a novel by Emilio Salgari 612
50.13 Anonymous artist to illustrate the story by Emilio Salgari 613
51.1 Section of the Map of the Sundarbans prepared by James Ellison in 1873, showing the region where many rhinos were killed in the 1870s and 1880s south of Ishwaripur 618
51.2 Detail of the Map of the Sundarbans prepared by James Ellison in 1873 618
51.3 Skull of *R. sondaicus* in the collection of G.M. Sekandar Hossain, Dhumkhola village, Sundarbans 619
51.4 Rhinoceros skull and molar excavated at Shyamnagar, Satkhira 619
51.5 Rhino bone excavated on the bank of Shibsha River 620
51.6 Molar of rhino found on Arpangasia River, Bangladesh 620
51.7 Adult female *R. sondaicus* collected in 1828 by Lamare-Picquot in the Sundarbans in the Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin 621
51.8 The nasal region of the hornless adult female from the Sundarbans. Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin 621
51.9 The young female from the Sundarbans in the Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin 622
51.10 Liver of a female *R. sondaicus* as dissected by Alfred Henry Garrod 623
51.11 Preparing a rhino head. Engraving by Georges Lemoine illustrating Louis Henri Boussenard 624
51.12 Skull of *R. sondaicus* presented by John Henry Barlow in 1834 to the Indian Museum 627
51.13 Skull of *R. sondaicus* in the Zoological Survey of India, donated by W.W. Sheppard in 1867 628
51.14 Skull of *R. sondaicus* illustrating the ossified nasal septum, described by Oscar Louis Fraser in 1875 628
51.15 Skull of *R. sondaicus* in the Zoological Survey of India 629
51.16 Mounted skin of *R. sondaicus* in the exhibition gallery of the Indian Museum in Kolkata 630
51.17 Mounted skin of a young specimen of *R. sondaicus* in the Indian Museum 630
51.18 Baby of *R. sondaicus* displayed in the mammal gallery of the Indian Museum 630

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

52.1 View of the tooth row of the skull of *R. sondaicus* obtained in Moraghat in 1881. Zoological Museum of Copenhagen 638
52.2 Label attached to the skull of *R. sondaicus*. Zoological Museum of Copenhagen 638
52.3 Signboard of the Moraghat Tea Estate taken in 2019 638
53.1 Watercolour by Joseph Wolf of *Rhinoceros sumatrensis* in London Zoo, 1872 644
53.2 Watercolour by Joseph Wolf of *Rhinoceros lasiotis* in London Zoo, 1872 644
53.3 Photograph of a wild *D. sumatrensis* taken in Pahang in the 1930s by Theodore Hubback 645
54.1 Engraving of a two-horned rhino, after an original sent from Sumatra by Alfred Duvaucel 650
54.2 Lateral view of Sumatran Rhinoceros, found near Fort Marlborough, described and drawn by William Bell 651
54.3 "The cranium" of the male Sumatran Rhinoceros, drawn by William Bell in Sumatra in 1792 651
54.4 Jaws of Sumatran Rhinoceros examined by William Bell 651
54.5 Skeleton of double-horned rhinoceros, sent from Sumatra by Thomas Stamford Raffles in 1820 652
54.6 Coloured plate "Rhinoceros lasiotis, F." lithographed by Johannes Gerardus Keulemans 653
54.7 Head and side-view of *Rhinoceros lasiotis* 654
54.8 Head and side-view of *Rhinoceros sumatrensis* 654
54.9 Right ear of *Rhinoceros lasiotis* 654
54.10 The meeting of the Zoological Society, Hanover Square, London. Drawn by the illustrator Harry Furniss 655
54.11 Detail of the head of *Rhinoceros lasiotis* 655
54.12 Begum when she was in Chittagong, drawn by Captain Frederick Henry Hood 657
54.13 Drawing of Begum in her enclosure in Chittagong, by Arthur Lloyd Clay 658
54.14 "Transferring the hairy rhinoceros from her travelling den to her cage." Wood engraving by Ernest Henri Griset 659
54.15 The new Elephant-House in the Zoological Society's Gardens, Regent's Park, London 659
54.16 "The Sumatran or Hairy Rhinoceros" drawn by Thomas W. Wood 660
54.17 "The Hairy-eared Rhinoceros" 660
54.18 Hairy-eared Rhinoceros, illustrating Sclater's contribution in *Nature*, 24 October 1872, p. 519 661
54.19 Photograph of Begum taken by Major John Fortuné Nott before 1886 662
54.20 Anonymous photograph of Begum at her pool in London Zoo, ca. 1890 662
54.21 Anonymous photograph of Begum emerging from the pool in London Zoo, ca. 1890 662
54.22 Begum in her paddock, photographed by Charles Knight 663
54.23 Photograph by Henry Sandland showing Begum in London Zoo, ca. 1899 663
54.24 Unsigned photograph of two Sumatran rhinos sharing the outside paddock in London Zoo 664
54.25 Begum on the side of the pool. Photograph by Henry Sandland, ca. 1899 664
54.26 Begum in London Zoo, ca. 1899. Unsigned photograph 665
54.27 The Hairy-ear'd Rhinoceros photographed 1899–1900 by Gambier Bolton 665
54.28 A sketch by George Morrow of Begum in the water 666
55.1 "The late baby rhinoceros and his mother" of mother and baby born on Friday 6 December 1872 on board the *Orchis* on arrival at the Victoria Docks in London 668

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

55.2 Mother and baby delivered on 6 December 1872 in the London Docks. Drawn by Thomas W. Wood 669
55.3 Announcement of the birth of a rhinoceros in Calcutta Zoo in 1889 669
55.4 Mother Sumatran rhinoceros with baby, drawn by Theophil Johann Noack after in Germany in 1885 670
56.1 Mounted head of *D. sumatrensis* in the collection of the Zoological Survey in Kolkata 672
56.2 Begum in London Zoo after arrival in 1872. Engraving signed by Johann Baptist Zwecker 674
56.3 Impression of a Hairy-eared Rhinoceros 675
57.1 Body armour of rhinoceros hide from Nagaland or Mizoram, July 1929 679
57.2 Henry Stotesbury Wood with trophies obtained in Assam 681
58.1 Impression of the Hairy-eared rhinoceros drawn and engraved by Wilhelm Kuhnert 684
59.1 Female *D. sumatrensis* caught in Pahang, Malaysia on 11 July 1988 685
60.1 "Charged by a Rhinoceros." Drawing by Stanley Berkeley 690
61.1 Plate of "Rhinoceros Sumatranus Raffl" 693
62.1 Rhino and buffalo skulls in Kamnoi Noklak in 1985 698
62.2 Skull in village Noklak, Nagaland, in 2004 698
63.1 Itinerary followed by Henri d'Orléans from the River Dihing to Assam, on map drawn by Ėmile Roux 701
63.2 Watercolour by Charles Hamilton Smith of "R. bicornis Sumatrensis – Two Horned Sumatran Rhinoceros" 703
64.1 Comparison of three Asian species of rhinoceros 704
64.2 Fictional scene of a double-horned rhinoceros killing his hunter 706
64.3 Skull and lower jaw of *D. sumatrensis* obtained in 1868 from William George Cutter by the Museum of Zoology, University of Cambridge 707
64.4 Lower jaw and bone fragments of the specimen in the Museum of Zoology, University of Cambridge 707
64.5 Information on rhinoceros by Donald Herbert Edmund Sunder 708
65.1 A group of *R. unicornis* stranded on small islands of the Brahmaputra River in Assam 713
66.1 Photograph of *R. sondaicus* taken on 13 July 2009 in Ujung Kulon, Java 720
67.1 Sumatran rhinoceros, female Puntung in Tabin Wildlife Reserve, Sabah, East Malaysia, in 2012 722
68.1 Graph showing the dates of the publications used in this work 728

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Maps

8.1 Localities where fossil remains of rhinoceros have been reported in South Asia 110
9.2 Localities of petroglyphs (rock art) showing the rhinoceros 116
10.3 Localities of artefacts of rhinoceros from the Harappan period 126
11.4 Records of rhinoceros during the Mughal period in South Asia 130
13.5 Records of rhinoceros in Afghanistan and Pakistan 162
15.6 Records of rhinoceros in Rajasthan, with place names mentioned in the text 172
16.7 Records of rhinoceros in Madhya Pradesh 201
17.8 Records of rhinoceros in the Indian states of Punjab, Haryana, Himachal Pradesh, and Uttarakhand 205
18.9 Records of rhinoceros in Uttar Pradesh 213
20.10 Records of rhinoceros in Nepal 228
28.11 Records of rhinoceros in Bihar 330
29.12 Records of rhinoceros in the Rajmahal Hills (Jharkhand) 353
30.13 Records of rhinoceros from the Rajmahal hills of Jharkhand through West Bengal to Dinajpur, Rangur and Mymensingh 361
30.14 Localities of terracotta temples in Bengal with rhinoceros depictions 365
31.15 Records of rhinoceros in North Bengal 376
32.16 Hunting localities of the the Maharaja of Cooch Behar in North Bengal and Assam 423
32.17 Localities in the Cooch Behar District of West Bengal where the Maharaja obtained rhinos 424
37.18 Records of rhinoceros in Meghalaya 458
38.19 Records of rhinoceros in the western and middle parts of the state of Assam 471
38.20 Records of rhinoceros in the eastern (upper) part of the state of Assam 473
39.21 Localities associated with rhino events described in the writings of F.T. Pollok 1867–1873 504
49.22 Records of rhinoceros in the state of Odisha (former Orissa) 594
50.23 Records of rhinoceros in the western Sundarbans (West Bengal, India) 603
51.24 Records of rhinoceros in the eastern Sundarbans (Bangladesh) 617
52.25 Records of *Rhinoceros sondaicus* in North Bengal 634
56.26 Records of rhinoceros in Chittagong 673
57.27 Records of rhinoceros in Mizoram 678
58.28 Records of rhinoceros in Tripura 683
59.29 Records of rhinoceros in Sylhet 686
60.30 Records of rhinoceros in Lower Assam 689
61.31 Records of rhinoceros in Manipur 692
62.32 Records of rhinoceros in Nagaland 696
63.33 Records of rhinoceros in the eastern part of Arunachal Pradesh 700
64.34 Records of *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* in North Bengal and Assam 705
65.35 Map showing the Protohistorical Distribution of *Rhinoceros unicornis* 715
65.36 Map showing the Historical Distribution of *Rhinoceros unicornis* 715
66.37 Map showing the Historical Distribution of *Rhinoceros sondaicus inermis* in South Asia 721
67.38 Map showing the Historical Distribution of *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis lasiotis* in South Asia 725

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Tables

1.1 Institutions whose staff members have kindly helped to supply photographs of rhino-related images xxiv
1.2 List of Rhino Regions employed in this book for easy reference and discussion 9
1.3 Prefixes, numbers and symbols of records of various species and sets 11
3.4 The greatest horn lengths recorded for wild specimens of *Rhinoceros unicornis* 27
3.5 Average length and height of adult males and females of *R. unicornis* 29
4.6 The classification of all species of rhinoceros proposed by Carl Linnaeus 34
5.7 Total numbers of *R. unicornis* in captivity through the past centuries 51
5.8 Numbers of births of *R. unicornis* according to continent 51
5.9 Origin of wild-caught *R. unicornis* afterwards exhibited in South Asia from 1900 to 2019 52
5.10 Origin of wild-caught *R. unicornis* exported to countries outside South Asia from 1900 to 2019 52
5.11 Origin of all wild-caught *R. unicornis* from 1900 to 2019, combining data of tables 5.9 and 5.10 52
5.12 Growth of a male *R. unicornis* born in Kathmandu in May 1824 60
5.13 List of specimens of *R. unicornis* exported by the animal dealer Jamrach from India 1850–1899 78
6.14 Numbers of rhinos observed in Lucknow in respective years 86
6.15 Tentative list of rhinoceros specimens kept by the Nawabs of Oudh 87
7.16 Tentative list of rhinos kept by the Gaekwads of Baroda in the 19th century 96
8.17 List of sites where fossil rhinoceros remains have been found 109
11.18 Rhinoceros depictions found in the five copies of the *Baburnama* 133
12.19 List of Greek and Latin authors who mentioned the Rhinoceros living in India 155
12.20 Written references to the presence of rhinoceros in India, in books published from 1500 to 1750 156
17.21 List of persons who were involved in shooting or capturing rhino in Himachal Pradesh and Uttarakhand 205
18.22 List of persons who were involved in shooting or capturing rhino in Uttar Pradesh 214
19.23 Status of the *R. unicornis* population in Dudhwa National Park 1984–2021 222
22.24 Status numbers for Shuklaphanta WR or NP 2000–2021 233
22.25 Details of rhino specimens found in Shuklaphanta from 2013 234
23.26 Translocations of rhinoceros from Chitwan to Bardia 236
23.27 Figures of total number estimates, natural deaths and animals poached for Bardia NP from 1986 237
24.28 List of persons who were involved in rhino events in Nepal in chronological order 243
24.29 List of negatives in the Chitrakar Collection in Kathmandu with images of a rhinoceros 255
25.30 Shooters of rhinos in the Chitwan area of Nepal in 1911 286
25.31 Shooters of rhinos in the Chitwan area of Nepal in 1921 and some other participants 299
26.32 Population estimates of *R. unicornis* in Chitwan NP 316
28.33 List of persons who were involved in shooting or capturing rhino in Bihar 329
29.34 Records of rhinos killed, sighted or captured in the Rajmahal Hills of Jharkhand 352
30.35 Records of rhinos killed, observed or depicted in NW Bangladesh and middle West Bengal 362
31.36 List of persons who were involved in shooting or capturing rhino in North Bengal 377
31.37 Estimates of the status of rhinoceros in the northern part of West Bengal 389

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

32.38 References to the hunts in Cooch Behar in works by participants 392
32.39 The total number of rhinos killed in Cooch Behar shoots, 1871–1907 396
32.40 List of persons who were credited with the kill of at least one rhino in Cooch Behar 396
32.41 Known trophies of rhinos shot in Cooch Behar, as recorded in the literature 399
32.42 List of shoots of the Maharaja of Cooch Behar 1871 to 1907 399
32.43 Sizes of *R. unicornis* measured during the shoots of the Maharaja of Cooch Behar 421
32.44 List of persons participating in a shoot in Cooch Behar 429
33.45 Status of *R. unicornis* population in Gorumara area 1920–2022 436
34.46 Photographs of rhinoceros in different editions of the works of Bengt Berg 440
34.47 Status of *R. unicornis* population in Jaldapara NP from 1865 to 2020 446
35.48 References to occurrence of different rhinoceros species in Bhutan 452
37.49 List of persons who were involved in shooting or capturing rhino in Meghalaya 459
38.50 List of persons who were involved in shooting or capturing rhino in Assam 474
38.51 Estimates of the status of rhinoceros in Assam 477
38.52 Estimates of status of rhinoceros in pockets outside the reserves in Assam 478
39.53 List of companions of F.T. Pollok in Assam 500
39.54 Measurements of two rhinos killed in Assam by F.T. Pollok from his own writings 505
40.55 Status of *R. unicornis* population in North Kamrup Reserve and later Manas NP, 1916–2022 510
40.56 Changes in the population of rhinos translocated to Manas National Park 2006–2020 517
40.57 Individual rhinos released in Manas National Park from 2006 to 2020 517
40.58 Births of *R. unicornis* population recorded in Manas National Park, 2012–2020 519
41.59 Estimates of the status of rhinoceros in Sonai Rupai 521
42.60 Status of *R. unicornis* population in Orang NP, from 1940 to 2022 523
43.61 Status of *R. unicornis* population in Pabitora, 1962–2022 528
44.62 Status of *R. unicornis* population in Laokhowa, 1937–2022 532
45.63 Population estimates of *R. unicornis* in Kaziranga National Park, 1900 to 2022 537
45.64 Specimens of *R. unicornis* captured in Kaziranga 1939–1991 548
45.65 List of selected visitors to Kaziranga reported in the literature since it opened for tourism in 1938 551
46.66 Measurements of the greatest body length of specimens of *R. sondaicus* 562
46.67 Measurements of the shoulder height of specimens of *R. sondaicus* 563
48.68 Number of specimens of *R. sondaicus* in captivity in comparison with Rookmaaker (1998) 583
50.69 List of persons who were involved in shooting or capturing rhino in the Sundarbans region 600
51.70 Specimens of the species of rhinoceros in the Indian Museum listed by W.L. Sclater (1891) 625
51.71 Specimens of *R. sondaicus* from South Asia in the collection of the Asiatic Society of Bengal 625
65.72 First and last records of *R. unicornis* in the Rhino Regions of South Asia 716
66.73 First and last records of *R. sondaicus* in the Rhino Regions of South Asia 720
67.74 Instances of direct evidence of the occurrence of *D. sumatrensis* in South Asia 723
67.75 First and last records of *D. sumatrensis* in the Rhino Regions of South Asia 724

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Datasets

5.1 History of the Specimens of *R. unicornis* in Captivity 49
6.2 Chronological List of Events Indicating Rhinos in Captivity in Lucknow until the End of the 19th Century 84
7.3 Chronological List of the Specimens of *R. unicornis* kept in the Menagerie of the Successive Gaekwads of Baroda (Vadodara) 96
8.4 List of Localities where Fossil Remains of Rhinoceros were Found in South Asia 111
9.5 List of Localities with Rock Paintings or Petroglyphs Including One or More Representations of Rhinoceros 114
10.6 List of Harappan Artefacts According to Locality 127
11.7 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros during the Mughal Dynasty 129
11.8 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros during the Mughal Dynasty 131
13.9 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Afghanistan and Pakistan 160
13.10 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Afghanistan and Pakistan 161
15.11 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Rajasthan and North-West Madhya Pradesh 173
16.12 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Madhya Pradesh 200
16.13 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Madhya Pradesh 201
17.14 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Himachal Pradesh and Uttarakhand 203
17.15 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in North-West India 204
18.16 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Uttar Pradesh 211
18.17 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Uttar Pradesh 214
19.18 Chronological List of Administrative Events and Rhino Introductions in Dudhwa NP 221
20.19 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Nepal 228
21.20 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Western Nepal 230
22.21 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Shuklaphanta NP 232
23.22 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Bardia National Park 235
24.23 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Central Nepal 240
26.24 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Chitwan National Park 308
27.25 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Eastern Nepal 318
28.26 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Bihar 326
28.27 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Bihar 330
28.28 Some Examples of Artistic Expressions Linking Śreyāṅsanātha to a Rhinoceros 332
29.29 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Jharkhand 351
29.30 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Jharkhand 353
30.31 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in West Bengal, India (Dinajpur, Malda, Murshidabad) and Bangladesh (Dhaka, Mymensingh, Rajshahi, Rangpur) 359
30.32 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Middle West Bengal and NW Bangladesh 361
30.33 Localities of Terracotta Temples 364
31.34 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in North Bengal 371
31.35 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in North Bengal 375
32.36 Chronological List of Localities of Rhinoceros Recorded during the Hunts of the Maharaja of Cooch Behar in West Bengal and Assam 425
32.37 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Cooch Behar 428
33.38 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Gorumara 434
34.39 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros and Admistrative Changes in Jaldapara 438
35.40 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Bhutan 448
35.41 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Bhutan 448

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

36.42 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in West and Central Arunachal Pradesh 454
36.43 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in West and Central Arunachal Pradesh 454
37.44 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Meghalaya (Garo, Khasi, Jaintia Hills) 457
37.45 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Meghalaya 459
38.46 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Assam 464
38.47 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Western and Middle Assam 472
38.48 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Eastern Assam 473
39.49 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros Associated with F.T. Pollok 505
40.50 Chronological List of Records of Rhino and Admistrative Changes in Manas National Park 507
42.51 Chronological List of Records of Rhino and Administrative Changes in Orang National Park 523
43.52 Chronological List of Records of Rhino and Admistrative Changes in Pabitora Reserve 527
44.53 Chronological List of Records of Rhino and Admistrative Changes in Laokhowa and Adjoining Burhachapori Reserves 530
45.54 Chronological List of Records of Rhino and Admistrative Changes in Kaziranga National Park 534
48.55 Chronological Summary of Captive Specimens of *R. sondaicus* Exhibited in or Exported from South Asia 583
49.56 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Odisha (Orissa) 593
49.57 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Odisha and Chhattisgarh 594
50.58 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Western Sundarbans and Adjoining West Bengal 601
50.59 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in the Western Sundarbans 604
51.60 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Eastern Sundarbans (Bangladesh) 614
51.61 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in the Eastern Sundarbans 616
52.62 Chronological List of Records of *R. sondaicus* in Assam, West Bengal, Bhutan and Meghalaya 632
52.63 Localities of Records of Possible *R. sondaicus* in North Bengal and Assam 634
55.64 History of the Specimens of *D. sumatrensis* in Captivity 667
56.65 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Chittagong 671
56.66 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Chittagong (Bangladesh) 672
57.67 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Mizoram 677
57.68 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Mizoram 679
58.69 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Tripura 682
58.70 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Tripura 684
59.71 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Sylhet 685
59.72 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Sylhet 686
60.73 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Cachar and South Assam 688
60.74 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Karimganj, Hailakandi, Cachar 689
61.75 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Manipur 691
61.76 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Manipur 693
62.77 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Nagaland 695
62.78 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Nagaland 697
63.79 Chronological List of Records of Rhinoceros in Eastern Arunachal Pradesh 699
63.80 Localities of Records of Rhinoceros in Eastern Arunachal Pradesh 701
64.81 Chronological List of Records of Two-Horned *D. sumatrensis* in West Bengal and Assam 704
64.82 Localities of Records of Two-Horned *D. sumatrensis* in West Bengal and Assam 706

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Abbreviations

AD	Anno Domini, years after birth of Christ
ad.	adult
ADC	Aide-de-Camp
am	morning before noon
b.	born
BC	Before Christ
BCE	Before Common Era (= BC)
BP	Before Present
c.	circa
cf.	confer, compare
Capt.	Captain
CE	Common Era (= AD)
cent.	century
cm	centimeter
Col.	Colonel
col.	coloured (plate, figure)
d.	died
D.	genus *Dicerorhinus*, in name of rhino
Dept.	Department
Div.	Division
Dt.	District
ed.	edition
fig.	figure
fl.	*floruit*, active period
ft	feet
ibidem	the same
in.	inch(es)
juv.	juvenile
km	kilometer(s), kilometre
Lieut.	Lieutenant
m	meter, metre
mo.	month(s)
MCB	Maharaja of Cooch Behar (Nripendra Narayan)
Mt.	Mount
n.d.	no date(s)
NF	Neue Folge, new series
no.	number
NP	National Park
n.s.	new series
pers.com.	personal communication (usually by email)
pl.	plate
pm	afternoon, evening
R.	genus *Rhinoceros*, in name of rhino
R.	River
r.	reigned (for rulers)
RF	Reserved Forest
RR	Rhino Region (table 1.2)
rhino	rhinoceros, rhinoceroses
rhinos	rhinoceroses
Rs.	Rupee(s), currency
sp.	species uncertain, after a generic name
UK	United Kingdom
UP	Uttar Pradesh
WR	Wildlife Reserve
WS	Wildlife Sanctuary
yr	year(s)

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

Acronyms

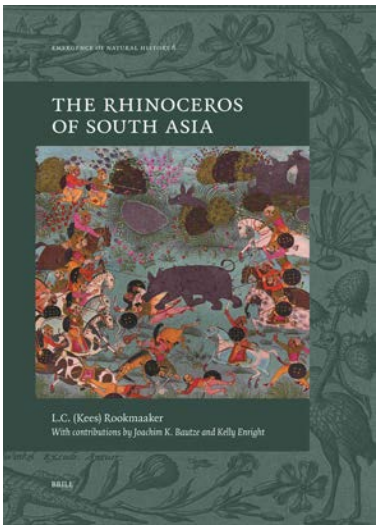
AMNH	American Museum of Natural History, New York
ANU	Australian National University, Canberra
ASB	Asiatic Society of Bengal, Kolkata
BM	British Museum, London
BMNH	British Museum (Natural History), now NHM
BNHS	Bombay Natural History Society
DNPWC	Department of National Parks and Wildlife Conservation, Nepal
FAO	Food and Agriculture Organization
FFPS	Fauna and Flora Preservation Society
FMNH	Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago
ICZN	International Commission for Zoological Nomenclature
IM	Indian Museum, Kolkata
IUCN	International Union for the Conservation of Nature
MDM	Mohenjo Daro Museum, Pakistan
MNHN	Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris
MPP	Madan Puraskar Pustakalaya, Library, Kathmandu
NHM	Natural History Museum, London; before 1992 BMNH
NMI	National Museum of India, New Delhi
NMP	National Museum of Pakistan, Karachi
NTNC	National Trust for Nature Conservation, Nepal
RCSE	Royal College of Surgeons of England
RCS	Royal Commonwealth Society
RCT	Royal Collections Trust
SSC	Species Survival Commission
UNDP	United Nations Development Program
V&A	Victoria and Albert Museum, London
VOC	Vereenigde Oost-Indische Compagnie, Dutch East India Company
WWF	World Wildlife Fund, World Wide Fund for Nature
ZSI	Zoological Survey of India, Kolkata
ZSL	Zoological Society of London

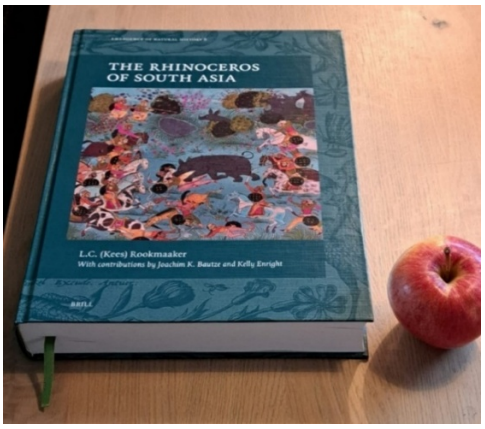
Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

AVAILABLE – A VALUABLE HARDBACK –

E-BOOK IN OPEN ACCESS

THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA





AVAILABLE TO READ AND BUY

THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA

by
KEES ROOKMAAKER
(Editor of the Rhino Resource Center)
with chapters by JOACHIM K. BAUTZE and KELLY ENRIGHT

Go to

https://brill.com/display/title/64767

**** FREE ACCESS ONLINE GLOBALLY****

Rookmaaker, Kees. 2024. *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*. Leiden: Brill (Emergence of Natural History, vol. 6), pp. i-liv, 1-835.
With contributions by Joachim K. Bautze and Kelly Enright.
Total 67 chapters, 889 pages, 707 figures (often in colour), 38 maps, 75 tables, 82 datasets, bibliography with 3081 items, index.
ISBN: 978-90-04-69154-4. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/9789004691544

CHAPTER 5

The Greater One-Horned Rhinoceros (*Rhinoceros unicornis*) in Captivity in South Asia

5.1 Addition of 76 *Rhinoceros unicornis* in Captivity in South Asia

A total of 120 specimens of *R. unicornis* have been recorded in captivity in South Asia before 1950. This is an increase of 76 animals in comparison with my previous comprehensive list of rhinos in captivity (Rookmaaker 1998). Globally, there have been 757 specimens of *R. unicornis* in captivity until 2019.

R. unicornis is the Asian rhinoceros exhibited most widely both in South Asia and elsewhere. This chapter lists all wild-caught and captive-born specimens recorded in South Asia (Bangladesh, India, Nepal, Sri Lanka) from the earliest available records until the end of 1949. This listing therefore excludes (1) all animals arriving in a facility in 1950 or afterwards, and (2) all animals exported from South Asia and exhibited elsewhere in Asia, or in Australia, Africa, Europe and the Americas. There were 17 specimens which were exported after an initial (more or less extended) stay in India, and the local parts of their histories are included below, however they are not included in the total tabulation of South Asian specimens.

Most of the additional rhinos were kept by the local Indian rulers. The available records are generally no more than snapshots even for larger menageries like those in Lucknow (Oudh) or Vadodara (Baroda), and it is often impossible to say if a series of individual notices pertain to one or more animals. If any written registers do exist, they are likely to be in local languages and therefore beyond my capability. Many of the records are quite vague, none discuss which species it might be (therefore assuming *R. unicornis*), and only a few include illustrations. Some zoo-historians may feel that the number is inflated by the inclusion of such general and undefined reports, and while potential errors are unavoidable, it is also true that there is always some kind of evidence which should not be ignored.

5.2 Methods of Rhino Capture

Most rhinos were captured while they were still young, because adults were too large to be transported safely. It is likely that most were caught by men protected by the bulk of the elephants used to separate them from the mothers. Only a few actual stories of some wild-west like encounters have made it into print.

In March 1864, the adventurous and daring Major Charles Richard Cock (1838–1879) killed a mother rhino in the Garo Hills (Meghalaya), and then cursorily ordered his subordinates to catch the calf by hand:

> With B. shot a female rhino, which had a young one, which we determined to capture. As I had brought a strong cotton rope, we made the fellows get off the elephants and catch him. My mahout caught him by the ears first, and was immediately knocked over. We then all laid hold of him, and tied the cotton rope round his neck and middle, then fastened him up to the carcass of his mother, there being no tree available, and sending a pad elephant into Trickri killa, we summoned the whole population to drag him to the stockade. This was a work of great difficulty, as they had a mile to drag him through Assam grass, about 14 feet high, but at length they got him in all safe, and he soon took his milk kindly, drinking four quarts daily. (Cock 1865)

A similar scene was depicted by the Hungarian Count Andrássy de Mano Csikszentkiraly (1821–1891) in the 1859 edition of his book of his travels (fig. 48.1).

The hunters employed by Fitzwilliam Pollok in Assam (39.3) suggested catching a baby rhino using nets, just as they were used to catch a buffalo. Set in June 1867, he tells how the animal was subdued and soon got used to his human adversaries:

> Seetaram, an old hunter, and his nephew Sookur, a young phansic or nooser, volunteered, they went 3 pm, back midnight: In front were some six torch-bearers, and immediately behind them some twenty men, all but naked, staggered under some weight, which was attached to long poles and which was violently struggling and squealing most pitiously, enveloped in a net and tied with numerous ropes. This proved to be a young rhino. A shallow trench just long enough for the young beast to stand in was dug, and the animal itself, after having ropes

© L.C. (KEES) ROOKMAAKER, 2024 | DOI:10.1163/9789004691544_006
This is an open access chapter distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license.
L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

(38)
A HUNTING STORY,
(NOT TO SAY, FIB)
Being the Adventures of Cornelius Cracker, Esq.
Cracker, while out shooting in Central Africa, tumbles into a native pitfall.
Another visitor drops in unexpectedly,
To Cracker's intense dissatisfaction, who makes a point of getting out of the way.
Another arrival. Cracker thinks it would be well to put up a notice—"Pit full."
A HUNTING STORY. 39
An alliance offensive and defensive is entered into. The rhinoceros assists Cracker out of the difficulty,
And gives the lioness a lift.
The grateful Cracker procures a spade, and fills in the pit, in order to release the rhinoceros.
"Oh, does not a parting like this make amends?

FIGURE 5.1 Comic sequence by Ernest Henri Griset (1844–1907) illustrating the release of a rhinoceros from a pitfall by the adventurous Cornelius Cracker, Esq. The story is in the captions. Cracker falls in the pit, followed by a lion and then a large rhinoceros. With the pit now full, the rhino first helps the dangerous lion to escape, followed by a lift upwards to Cracker. Finally Cracker digs the rhino to freedom: "Oh, does not a parting like this make amends?" Griset in Tom Hood (1835–1874), *The 5 Alls*, 1868, pp. 38–39
REPRODUCED BY KIND PERMISSION OF CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

attached to its hind and front legs, round its body and neck, was relieved of its wraps, and, although it fought like a demon, deposited in its bed and secured to long pegs driven into the ground. I never saw a more savage monster, it went open mouthed at everybody, and had it got loose I have no doubt it would have floored many of us before it could have been recaptured. It was dawn before our captive was safe, and we retired to snatch another hour's rest. My work detained me about ten days in Burpettah, during which I had ample leisure to watch my new acquisition. It was no use attempting to go near it for the first 36 hours, our approach only irritated it and made it struggle, but on the second day the poor brute was much exhausted from want of sleep, food, and water, and also from the exertions it had made to escape. Sookur now with a jug of water approached it, and poured some over its head; at first it threw its head about, but, a little water getting into its mouth, it became quieter, more water being poured over it, it opened its mouth and allowed the liquid to trickle down it. It was then fed with buffalo's milk, and then left undisturbed for another day. It had then mashed plaintains and milk given it, in three days it was untethered and allowed to roam about in a little stockade which had been erected round it, in a week it would follow its keeper about everywhere (Pollok 1871c: 469)

Although the stories give a completely wild impression, in reality the object was to keep the young animal alive and unscathed, otherwise it would have little value to an animal dealer. Due to difficulties in transporting such large animals by mechanical means, apparently it was common

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

practice to make them walk long distances, of course accompanied by their long-suffering human keepers.

When rhinos were captured for zoological gardens in the the 20th century, invariably pit-traps proved to be the best and least offensive method. The conservationist E.P. Gee in Assam was definitely much in favour. The official pits used there were about 10 feet (3 m) wide and 6 deep (1.8 m) deep and would be dug in the middle of a rhino path, then camouflaged with sticks and grass. Once the rhino had fallen in, one of the sides would be dug out to form a gradient allowing the transfer of the animal to a cage, which could then be dragged to a stockade by an elephant (Gee 1964a: 159). Alternatively a rhino can be shot with a tranquillizer, a method possibly preferable in some conditions as the actual individual can be chosen in advance. The English illustrator Ernest Henri Griset responsible for numerous humorous phantasies has pictured the adventures of a rhino, in this case African, removed from an illegal pitfall by the elderly Cornelius Cracker, Esq. as part of a hunting story "not to say, fib" (fig. 5.1).

5.3 Total Number of Captive *R. unicornis* in South Asia to 1949

In the wild *R. unicornis* occurred and occurs only in the countries of South Asia. As this chapter provides details of the wild-caught animals kept in South Asia itself until 1949, additional data about the animals exported from the region, born in captivity, or shown in South Asia after 1950 are presented in summary. The extensive list for rhinos kept in any captive facility until 1994 by Rookmaaker (1998) gives details about 397 specimens of *R. unicornis*, of which 260 were wild-caught and 137 were born in captivity. The changes to the captive inventory after this date are included in the studbooks. The Indian studbook was initiated by the Kanpur Zoo (1994) and edited by Koliyal (2003). The latest (third) edition by the Central Zoo Authority (2016) recorded data of 152 rhinos, of which 81 were wild-caught and 65 captive-born (and 6 unknown origin). At the end of 2016 there were 30 animals alive in 10 Indian zoos, 5 wild-caught and 25 captive-born. As these data are repeated in the international studbooks, the animal totals in this chapter are based on the latter.

The international studbook of *R. unicornis* was initiated by the director of the Basel Zoo Ernst Michael Lang (1913–2014), and is an example of careful and useful record keeping and publication (Lang 1994). Lang was an eminent zookeeper and was responsible for the major breeding program of the species (Lang 1956, 1961, 1967, 1968). The studbook editions carefully edited by the team at Basel Zoo for 2017 and 2019 provide information on 554 individuals, which include all animals in zoo facilities around the world from 1950 as well as some earlier specimens (Basel Zoo 2017, 2019). The latest update of data on 2021-12-31 gives a current captive population of 230 *R. unicornis* (117 males, 113 females) in 83 locations worldwide (Basel Zoo 2021).

In total, combining all sources, there have been 757 specimens of *R. unicornis* in captivity until the end of 2019 (table 5.7). Of these, 357 were captured in Nepal or India, and 400 were born in captivity. Besides the rhino born in Nepal in 1824 and two still-births, the first rhino birth occurred in Basel Zoo on 14 September 1956, starting a remarkable success story (table 5.8). In the 21st century (to 2020) only 12 rhinos were taken from the wild to bring new genetic material into the captive population.

The locality of capture is rarely known for any of the specimens taken into captivity before 1950. However, records much improved in the 20th century showing that 67 animals were obtained in Nepal and 115 in India (tables 5.9, 5.10, 5.11). In India, most animals were caught in Assam (mainly in Kaziranga NP), and only a relatively small number of these were exported. By contrast, most rhinos caught in Nepal (mainly in Chitwan NP) were exported (tables 5.9, 5.10).

•••

Dataset 5.1: History of the Specimens of *R. unicornis* in Captivity

List of specimens of *R. unicornis* in captivity in South Asia up to 1949, in chronological order for each country. Each entry shows the first year in which the presence was recorded followed by an indication of the locality. The locality is followed by a year of death or transfer when available. Further information is found in the alphabetical listing below. This shows a total of 120 animals (118 wild-caught, 2 captive-born) in South Asia.

The list includes the 44 specimens previously presented in Rookmaaker (1998) identified by an asterix (*). There were 17 specimens which were exported after a short stay in the region, which are listed but not included in the South Asian totals.

Abbreviations: * Also recorded in Rookmaaker (1998)
< means: previous to the year stated
(nd) means: no date known.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

Bangladesh

*1780 Dhaka: Matthew Day (nd)
1861 Dinajpur fair (nd)

Nepal

1797 Kathmandu 1834
*1823 Kathmandu (nd)
*1823 Kathmandu (nd)
*1824 Kathmandu *birth* 1834 To Kolkata: unknown (nd)
1845 Kathmandu (nd)
1845 Kathmandu (nd)
1851 Kathmandu (nd)
*1907 Kathmandu (nd)
*1907 Kathmandu (nd)
*1907 Kathmandu (nd)
1932 Kathmandu 1939

Sri Lanka

1643 King of Bengale 1643 To Kandy (nd)

India

*1399 Delhi: Timur Bec (nd)
1600 Ajmer: Jahangir (nd)
*1615 Ajmer: Jahangir (nd)
*1615 Ajmer: Jahangir (nd)
1632 Etawah: Shah Jahan (nd)
1632 Etawah: Shah Jahan (nd)
*1659 Delhi: Aurangzeb (nd)
*1659 Delhi : Aurangzeb (nd)
1665 Agra: Aurangzeb (nd)
*1665 Kora Jahanabad (Tavernier) (nd)
*1671 Kassimbazar (nd)
1698 Udaipur: Palace (nd)
1698 Udaipur: Palace (nd)
1706 Kolkata Chandernagor 1716 Murshidabad: Nawab (nd)
1720 Manipur (nd)
1721 Bijolia: Maharana (nd)
1734 Udaipur : Palace (nd)
*1750 Patna: Young (nd)
1757 Murshidabad: Nawab (nd)
1760–1765 Lucknow: Nawab (nd)
1763 Patna: Vansittart 1763 Kolkata (transit) 1763
1765 Kolkata: Governor of Bengal (nd)
1769 Lucknow: Nawab (nd)
1775 Bundi: Umaid Singhji (nd)
*1780 Bhagalpur: Cleveland (nd)
1789 Lucknow: Nawab 1802
*1790 Gwalior 1790 Pune: Peshwa 1792
1790 Udaipur: Palace (nd)
1791 Kathmandu 1791 Kolkata: Governor of Bengal (nd)
1793 Gwalior 1793 Kolkata: Governor of Bengal (nd)
1808 Kolkata: Barrackpore (nd)
1810 Vadodara: Guikwar 1822
*1814 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1814 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1814 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1819 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1819 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1819 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1819 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1823 Vadodara: Guikwar 1848–1856
*1827 Kolkata: Barrackpore 1857
1830s Barpali: Raja of Bamra (nd)
1835 Fatigarh: Baiza Bai 1836 Allahabad: Baiza Bai (nd)
1835 Fatigarh: Baiza Bai 1836 Allahabad: Baiza Bai (nd)
1837 Kolkata: Barrackpore 1857
1837 Kolkata: Buddynath Roy (nd)
1838 Kolkata: Barrackpore (nd)
1840 Una: Baba Bikram 1857 59th Regiment (nd)
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1841 Lucknow: Nawab 1856 Kolkata: Barrackpore (Blyth) 1862
*1841 Lucknow: Nawab 1856 Kolkata: Barrackpore (Blyth) 1860
1845 Jaipur: Maharaja 1861
1848 Bettiah: Raja (nd)
*1848–1856 Vadodara: Guikwar < 1885
1850 Arki: Palace (nd)
1851 Mathura: Seth Chand (nd)
*1852 Allahabad: Rundheer Singh 1852 Lucknow: Nawab 1858
1855 Guwahati: Schlagintweit (nd)
*1856–1866 Vadodara: Guikwar < 1885
1858 Kolkata: Alipore Rajah (nd)
1858 Kolkata: Seven Tanks – 1870s
*1859 Kolkata: Maharaja of Burdwan 1861
*1859 Kolkata: Maharaja of Burdwan (nd)
1861 Udaipur: Maharaja (nd)
1862 Balrampur 1885
1864 Meghalaya: Cock (nd)
1865–1866 Vadodara: Guikwar (nd)
1866 Dibrugarh: Millett (nd)
*1867 Kolkata: Raja Mullick 1867
*1868 Bangalore: Lal Bagh 1870 Chennai (nd)
1868 Bangalore: Lal Bagh 1893
1869 Assam, Manas: Pollok (nd)
1870 Jeypore: Raja (nd)
1870 Cachar: Synteng (nd)
*1871 Kolkata: Raja Mullick 1871
1874 Alwar: Maharao (nd)
1875 Kolkata: Rutledge (nd)
1876 Junagadh: Nawab 1889
*1876 Gwalior: Maharaja 1903
*1877 Dumraon 1877 Kolkata Zoo 1880
*1878 Trivandrum Zoo 1900
1880–1885 Darbhanga: Maharaja (nd)
1885 Dungarpur: Maharawal (nd)
1886 Jaipur: Ram Newas (nd)
1886 Jaipur: Ram Newas (nd)
*1887 Kolkata: Wajid Ali Shah 1887 Kolkata Zoo (nd)
1888 Darbhanga: Maharaja (nd)
1888 Darbhanga: Maharaja (nd)
*1905 Kolkata Zoo 1932
*1909 Kolkata Zoo 1930
1909 Kolkata Zoo (nd)
1919 Dungarpur: Maharawal (nd)
1920s Assam: Wood's friend (nd)
*1925 Kolkata Zoo *birth* 1925
1925 Mayong, Assam (nd)
*1932 Kolkata Zoo 1970
*1932 Kolkata Zoo 1965

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of
the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use,
distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are
made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

1936 Jaldapara: Forest Department 1936
1939 Dungarpur: Maharawal (nd)
*1941 Udaipur Zoo 1946 Jaipur: Ram Newas 1964
1941 Udaipur Zoo (nd)
*1944 Lucknow Zoo 1973

India – Exported outside Region after Longer Stay in India

*1514 Ahmedabad 1514 Surat 1514 Goa 1515 To Lisbon 1517 To Rome 1517
*1577 Goa 1577 To Lisbon and Madrid 1591
1620 Ajmer: Jahangir 1620 To Iran, then Turkey
*1683 Kolkata: Capt. Udall 1684 To London 1686
*1738 Patna: English Factory 1738 Kolkata (transit) 1739 London 1742/1744
*1738 Kolkata: VOC at Hooghly 1740 To Holland [Clara] 1758
*1769 Kolkata: Chandernagor 1769 To Versailles 1793
*1790 Lucknow: Nawab 1790 London (Clark's Rhino at The Lyceum) 1793
*1829 Kolkata: Buddynath Roy 1830 USA: Flatfoots 1835
*1831 Lucknow: Nawab 1835 London, died in transit 1835
*1833 Kolkata: Barrackpore 1834 Liverpool: Atkins 1841
1838 Kolkata: Barrackpore (nd) To Jakarta (nd)
*1864 Kolkata: Barrackpore 1864 London Zoo 1865 Paris 1874
1868 Mumbai: Aga Khan 1868 To King of Persia 1868
*1912 Kolkata Zoo 1912 London Zoo 1921
*1922 Mumbai Victoria Gardens 1922 London Zoo 1926
*1938 Kolkata Zoo 1939 Washington DC 1959

TABLE 5.7 Total numbers of *R. unicornis* in captivity through the past centuries

	1300–1799	1800–1849	1850–1899	1900–1949	1950–1999	2000–2019	Total
Wild-caught specimens of R. unicornis							
South Asia only	33	32	36	17	76	8	202
Export	9	17	48	26	51	4	155
Total	42	49	84	43	127	12	357
Captive-born specimens of R. unicornis							
South Asia only		1		1	42	33	77
Outside S. Asia				1	136	186	323
Total		1		2	178	219	400
Totals of wild-caught and captive-born specimens of R. unicornis							
TOTAL	42	50	84	45	305	231	757

This combines figures found in Rookmaaker (1998), new data in this chapter, and the records of the studbook (for data after 1950) kept by Basel Zoo (2017, 2019). South Asia only includes data for facilities in India, Nepal and Bangladesh (no rhinos recorded in Pakistan, Bhutan, Sri Lanka). Export figures of wild-caught animals and births outside South Asia include all specimens which left South Asia or were born outside the region.

TABLE 5.8 Numbers of births of *R. unicornis* according to continent

Births	1950s	1960s	1970s	1980s	1990s	2000s	2010s	Total
South Asia		4	10	16	12	16	17	75
Asia Rest		1	1		1	3	3	9
Africa								0
Australia							1	1
S. America					2			2
N. America		1	4	20	35	48	57	165
Europe	3	11	14	21	22	30	44	145
TOTAL	3	17	29	57	72	97	122	397

Three births recorded before 1950s are excluded. Data exported from the studbook of Basel Zoo (2017, 2019).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

TABLE 5.9 Origin of wild-caught *R. unicornis* afterwards exhibited in South Asia from 1900 to 2019

Wild	1900	1910	1920	1930	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1990	2000	2010	Total
Nepal	6			3	3		2		3	1		2	20
Assam			2			6	12	19	22	8		3	72
Bengal				1								2	3
Bihar									1				1
UP											1		1
Unknown		1		1		2							4
Total	6	1	2	5	3	8	14	19	26	9	1	7	101

TABLE 5.10 Origin of wild-caught *R. unicornis* exported to countries outside South Asia from 1900 to 2019

Wild	1900	1910	1920	1930	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1990	2000	2010	Total
Nepal	5	2	6	4		1	4	2	11	8	4		47
Assam				3	5	9	9	6					32
Bengal													0
Bihar													0
UP													0
Unknown		1					1						2
Total	5	3	6	7	5	10	14	8	11	8	4	0	81

TABLE 5.11 Origin of all wild-caught *R. unicornis* from 1900 to 2019, combining data of tables 5.9 and 5.10

Wild	1900	1910	1920	1930	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1990	2000	2010	Total
Nepal	11	2	6	7	3	1	6	2	14	9	4	2	67
Assam			2	3	5	15	21	25	22	8		3	104
Bengal				1								2	3
Bihar									1				1
UP											1		1
Unknown		2		1		2	1						6
Total	11	4	8	12	8	18	28	27	37	17	5	7	182

5.4 List of Specimens of *R. unicornis* in South Asia up to 1949

Listed alphabetically according to locality of the collection, there are details of 120 specimens of *R. unicornis* in captivity in India, Bangladesh and Nepal. Localities are listed following current names of towns, states and countries. The list also includes 17 important specimens exported after a longer stay in India. Two rhinos were born in captivity in this set: Kathmandu in 1824 and Kolkata Alipore in 1925. All other specimens were presumably wild-caught.

Localities discussed here arranged by country or Indian states.

Bangladesh: Dhaka, Dinajpur.

Nepal: Kathmandu.

Sri Lanka: Kandy.

India:

Assam: Assam, Cachar, Dibrugarh, Guwahati.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

Bihar: Bettiah, Bhagalpur, Darbhanga, Dumraon, Kassimbazar, Patna, Varanasi.
Delhi.
Gujarat: Ahmedabad, Junagadh, Vadodara.
Himachal Pradesh: Arki, Una.
India: Locality unknown.
Karnataka: Bangalore.
Kerala: Trivandrum.
Odisha: Barpali, Jeypore.
Madhya Pradesh: Gwalior.
Maharashtra: Mumbai, Pune.
Manipur: Manipur.
Rajasthan: Ajmer, Alwar, Bijolia, Bundi, Dungarpur, Jaipur, Udaipur.
Tamil Nadu: Chennai.
Uttar Pradesh: Agra, Allahabad, Balrampur, Etawah, Farrukhabad, Kora Jahanabad, Lucknow, Mathura.
West Bengal: Kolkata (14 facilities), Murshidabad.

Agra, Uttar Pradesh – Court of Aurangzeb

1. Period 1665–1682

In an album of animal drawings dated between 1665–1682, from the time of the Mughal Emperor Aurangzeb (1618–1707), there is a sketch of a rhino captured in the District of Patna (11.15, fig. 11.21).

Ahmedabad, Gujarat – Court of Muzaffar II

*1. 1514–1515 (to Goa, then exported to Lisbon, Portugal)

The first Lisbon Rhinoceros was made famous through the woodcut of Albrecht Dürer (4.6). It had been kept for an unknown period by Sultan Muzafar II (1484–1526) in Champanel (near Ahmedabad) before he presented it to the Portuguese Governor, Afonso de Albuquerque (1453–1515). The Portuguese ambassadors started from Champanel on 26 April 1514 and arrived in Surat on 16 May 1514. The animal was transported to Goa, where it stayed from 15 September 1514 to early January 1515 when it was taken on board to Lisbon, Portugal.

Ajmer, Rajasthan – Court of Jahangir

1. Period 1600–1604

Prince Salim is depicted in a miniature dated around 1600–1604 in a hunting scene, where five men are showing him a young rhino that has been captured (fig. 11.11). Prince Salim was the name of the Mughal Emperor Jahangir (1569–1627) before he accessioned the throne in 1605.

*2–3. Period 1615–1616

Two rhinos were in captivity in Ajmer when the English trader Thomas Coryat (1577–1617) visited between July 1615 and September 1616 (11.12).

4. Period 1620–1622 (Exported to Istanbul, Turkey)

Possibly obtained from the Mughal court during the time of Jahangir, the Shah of Iran presented a living rhino to Sultan Osman II (1603–1622) in Istanbul, Turkey about 1620–1622 (11.12).

Allahabad, Uttar Pradesh – Rundheer Singh

*1. 1852-02-12 (to Lucknow: Nawab)

Found in the camp of Rundheer (Randhir) Singh of Patti Saifabad, Uttar Pradesh. It was confiscated by Robert Henry Wallace Dunlop (1823–1887) and handed over to authorities in Lucknow (Anon. 1852a), where it was added to collection of the Nawab (6.10, fig. 6.14).

Allahabad, Uttar Pradesh – Camp of Baiza Bai

1–2. 1836 (from Farrukhabad)

1836-02-09. The Welsh traveler Fanny Parks (1794–1875) visited the camp of Baiza Bai (1784–1863), the exiled regent of Gwalior, who had two rhinos when she was in Farrukhabad in 1835. Parks again saw the two rhinos in Allahabad on 9 February 1836: "they fought one another rather fiercely; it was an amusement for the party" (Parks 1850, vol. 2: 44).

1836-10-21. Henry Edward Fane (1817–1868) witnessed a fight of 2 rhinos (Fane 1842, vol. 1: 50). Fane was Aide-de-Camp to Commander-in-Chief General Henry Fane (1778–1840), who during this short visit in Allahabad stayed with his brother William Fane (1789–1839). The animals belonged to an unnamed "Mahratta princess", undoubtedly Baiza Bai as stated by Fanny Parks earlier in the year.

Alwar, Rajasthan – Maharao Singh

1. 1874-09

When the railway between Delhi and Alwar (or Ulwur, 160 km south of Delhi) was first opened in 1874, some journalists visited the town. The ruler Maharao Sheodan Singh (1845–1875) showed them "a dwarf cow, a rhinoceros, and a white cow that filled me with a sense of admiration which years cannot obliterate" (TMWTEG 1874). The contemporary gazetteer of Alwar mentions a menagerie with "a good many birds, foreign and others, and a few wild beasts" without reference to a rhino (Powlett 1878: 118).

Arki, Himachal Pradesh – Raja Kishan Singh

1. Period 1840–1850

Raja Kishan Singh (1817–1877) of the Baghal Princely State made several improvements to the town of Arki, now in Himachal Pradesh. During the 1840s and 1850s he commissioned many paintings on the walls of the palace. There is a fresco of a captive one-horned rhino with two attendants

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.2 Rhinoceros with two attendants depicted on a fresco in the Palace of Arki, Himachal Pradesh. This photo taken in 1998 is unique and the mural probably no longer exists
PHOTO © JOACHIM K. BAUTZE, 1998

(fig. 5.2). Not dated or signed, it is tentatively taken to represent a scene in the middle of the 19th century.

Assam, Manas area – F.T. Pollok

1. 1869-05-11

Fitzwilliam Thomas Pollok (1832–1909) captured a young rhino with a net at Busbaree (Manas area, Assam) after killing the mother (5.2). The animal was savage at first, but started to feed out of the keeper's hand in two days and follow him around after a week (Pollok 1871c: 469, 1898a: 175).

Pollok possibly captured other young rhinos of which no details are known (39.4). Captive rhinos could be sold for about Rs 600 or £60 (Pollok 1882a) and added to the budget for his excursions. Pollok also recorded three unsuccessful capture attempts, in January 1868 (trip 5), April 1870 (trip 16) and April 1872 (trip 26).

Assam – Locality Unknown

1. 1920s

A friend of the army officer Henry Stotesbury Wood (1865–1956) kept a rhino in an unknown locality, which used to go out every day with its keeper to fetch its fodder (Wood 1930: 63).

Balrampur, Uttar Pradesh – Maharaja of Balrampur

1. M 1862, 1885

A male rhino was present during a visit in 1885 of the Methodist missionary Samuel Knowles to Balrampur. He had also seen the same animal 23 years earlier, in 1862 (Knowles 1889: 49, 176). According to Hewett (1938: 48) it was donated together with two elephants by Swami Harihar Anand in the time of Digbijai Singh, Maharaja of Balrampur (1818–1882).

Bangalore, Karnataka – Lal Bagh Park

Lal Bagh was a botanic garden and leisure park since the first half of the 19th century. In the 1860s the Superintendent was William New (d. 1873), followed by John Cameron until 1903 (Bowe 2012).

*1. F 1868 to 1893-03-08 †

The death of the female rhino was reported in the *Englishman's Overland Mail* (1893-03-08), stating that she arrived in 1868 together with a male. When Stanley Smyth Flower (1871–1946) visited Lal Bagh Park in April 1913, he found a curious empty cage formerly inhabited by a rhino (Flower 1914: 40).

2. M 1868 to 1870 (to Chennai)

The male which had arrived together with the female was incompatible, and "had to be deported to another State." It may have been the animal reported from 1870 in the Government Gardens of Madras (see Chennai).

Barpali, Odisha – Raja of Bamra

1. Early-19th century (1830s?)

When the Raja of Bamra married a daughter of one of the Rajas of Sambalpur, the dowry included a rhino which had been kept in Barpali (Ball 1877).

Bettiah, Bihar – Raja Kishore

1. 1848-01

The pseudonymous hunter Rohilla (1848) was invited to the palace of Kishore Singh Bahadur, 8th Raja of Bettiah (d. 1855). Their audience was interrupted by a "very tame and very stupid Rhinoceros."

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

Bhagalpur, Bihar – Augustus Cleveland

*1. No date (1780s?)

Augustus Cleveland (1754–1784), District Officer of Bhaugulpore (Bhagalpur) kept a rhino near his home "which I believe did not live very long" (Williamson 1807a: 45; 1807b, vol. 1: 168).

Bijolia, Rajasthan – Maharana Sangram Singh II

1. M Period 1721–1734

A male rhino is depicted in a mural associated with a ceremony which took place at the court in Bijolia during the reign (1710–1734) of Maharana Sangram Singh II (1690–1734) in Mewar (Udaipur) (fig. 15.46).

Bundi, Rajasthan – Rao Raja Umaid Singhji

1. Period 1775–1800

In a wall-painting dated to the last quarter of the 18th century, a rhino is shown engaged in a fight with an elephant (fig. 15.42). Both animals are mounted by riders. The rhino has no chains around feet or neck.

Cachar, South Assam – Synteng

1. M Period 1870s–1880s

The hunter-sportsman Synteng (1885), who remains pseudonymous (60.3), reported that rhinos were occasionally captured in Cachar, and he may have kept one for a short time: "the only youngster I ever secured I was fain to let loose again, as he steadily refused all food."

Chennai (Madras), Tamil Nadu – Government Gardens

The Government Gardens were located in Egmore on Anna Salai.

1. 1870-11 (from Bangalore) – alive in 1875

An anonymous correspondent saw a large rhino in the Government Gardens (*Preston Chronicle* 1871-03-18). This is likely to have been the male rhino which had proved incompatible with a female in Bangalore in 1868. The *Times of India* (1871-12-12) reported the temporary escape of the rhino. On a short visit to the People's Park, Benjamin Robbins Curtis (1855–1891) noted the rhino on 13 December 1875 (Curtis 1876: 225).

Darbhanga, Bihar – Maharaja of Darbhanga

The new palace of the Maharaja of Darbhanga was completed in 1883 designed by British architect Major Charles Outram Mant (1840–1881) with gardens laid out by the botanist Charles Maries (1851–1902). A photograph of 1888 shows "The Rhinoceros Park." Ehlers (1894, vol. 1: 357) comments on Darbhanga's zoological garden, without listing a rhino.

It is possible that the capture of one of these zoo animals was described in a report by Money (1893: 618), unfortunately undated (no. 1). The baby rhino, 3 feet (92 cm) high, was isolated in a patch of tree and grass jungle near the Nepal border. After several attempts, a noose was secured around his neck, but 20 men could not hold him. He was captured nevertheless, then brought to a stockade constructed in the hunting camp, where "after being in it some 12 hours, it became very quiet, and allowed milk to be poured down its throat. This was done constantly, and in little more than a day and a half it came out of its stockade for all intents and purposes a tame animal." After few weeks, the rhino reached Darbhanga where it was treated like a pet by the Maharaja. Money believed that this animal died after a few months because it was fed the wrong type of food.

1. Period 1880–1885

In the time of Maharaja Lakshmeshwar Singh Bahadur (1858–1898), the estate manager Major General Robert Cotton Money (1835–1903) mentioned that 1 baby rhino was caught in the Bhutan Duars during a hunting trip (Money 1893: 618). The report might date from the late 1870s or early 1880s (28.25).

2–3. 1888

There were 2 young rhinos in a "Rhinoceros Park" within the grounds of the Anand Bagh Palace or Lakshmeshwar Vilas Palace. In 1888 the palace was visited by photographers of the firm Messrs. Bourne and Shepherd of Calcutta, and several pictures were printed in *The Graphic* (Anon. 1888). One of the photographs shows two young-looking *R. unicornis* in an extensive enclosure (fig. 5.3).

Delhi – Timur Bec

*1. 1399-01

After Timur Bec or Timurlane (1336–1405) conquered Delhi, he organized a parade including elephants and rhinoceros (number unknown) as recorded in his reminiscences (13.7).

Delhi – Court of Aurangzeb

*1–2. 1659

François Bernier (1620–1688), who worked as a physician at Aurangzeb's court from 1658–1667, saw "rhinos" when he visited Delhi in 1659 (11.15). The number of animals is unclear, hence an estimate of possibly two.

Dhaka, Bangladesh – Matthew Day

*1. 1780s

Matthew Day (unidentified) had a rhino "kept in a park into which it was not very safe to venture" (Williamson 1807a: 45; 1807b, vol. 1: 168).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

Dibrugarh, Assam – W. Millett

1. 1866-04-25

W. Millett of Tetellee Gooree (Teteliguri) had a young rhino for sale at Rs 350 (F. Buckland 1868: 217).

Dinajpur, NW Bangladesh – Annual Fair

1. 1861

The annual fair held in April at Nekh Murd, 50 km NW of Dinajpur (Dinagepore), usually sold cattle and other livestock. In 1861 also one rhino was offered, or maybe exhibited (Sherwill 1865: 28).

Dumraon, Bihar – Maharaja of Dumraon

*1. F 1877-02 (to Kolkata: Alipore Zoo)

A female rhino was donated to the Calcutta Zoo by Maharaja Maheshwar Bakhsh Singh (1803–1881), 9th Maharaja of Dumraon. The vexing question "now stirring the Calcutta intellect to its depth is, whether to train or to march the rhinoceros?" was decided in favour of a two-months overland journey (*Times of India* 1877-02-09 and 1877-04-12). It is possible that the animal had been kept by the Maharaja previous to his gift.

Dungarpur, Rajasthan – Court of Maharawal

There are three murals in the Juna Mahal in Dungarpur dating from different periods. The potential dates seem too far apart to refer twice to the same specimen. In all three cases, the rhino has a blanket over the back indicating life in captivity.

1. 1885-03

A rhino called 'Mohan Lal' was acquired by Maharawal Udai Singh II, depicted in a scene of a procession taking place in 1886 (fig. 15.51).

2. 1919

Adorned with ropes and chains, a rhino with a rider is shown in a mural dated 1919 (fig. 15.53).

3. 1939

A rhino mounted by a bearded man is depicted in a mural dating around 1939–1940 (fig. 15.52).

Etawah, Uttar Pradesh – Court of Shah Jahan

*1–2. 1632

1632-12-20. The English merchant Peter Mundy (1596–1667) stayed in the Agra and Surat areas from 1628–1634 (11.13). On one of his excursions on 20 December 1632, he had just passed Etaya (Etawah), when he heard that two rhinos had been sent to the town "to bee kept and fedd", and therefore obviously still alive (Mundy 1914, vol. 2: 171). Mundy had no time to turn back to get his first glimpse of a rhino. They were a gift of Saif Khan (d. 1640), Governor of Bihar 1628–1632 to the Mughal Emperor Shah Jahan.

Fatigarh (Farrukhabad), Uttar Pradesh – Baiza Bai

Baiza Bai (1784–1863) was the third wife of Shrimant Daulat Rao Sindhia (1779–1827), the ruler of Gwalior state, and after his death she acted as the Regent of the territory 1827–1833. After this she lived in exile until 1856 in various places.

1–2. 1835-04-15 (to Allahabad)

1835-04-15. While in Fatigarh, Baiza Bai was visited by the Welsh traveler Fanny Parks (1794–1875), who then saw "two fine rhinoceroses, which galloped about the grounds in their heavy style, and fought one another; the Ba'i gave five thousand rupees (£500) for the pair" (Parks 1850, vol. 2: 7). The two rhinos were still in the camp of Baiza Bai in Allahabad in February 1836.

Goa – Portuguese Embassy

*1. 1514-09-15 (from Ahmedabad via Surat) to 1515-01 (to Lisbon, Portugal)

The rhino donated by Muzafar II to the Portuguese King stayed in Goa from 15 September 1514 to early January 1515 before shipment to Portugal (see entry under Ahmedabad above and 4.6).

*2. F 1577 (to Lisbon, Portugal)

The Abada or Madrid Rhinoceros was shipped from Goa by the Portuguese Mission to Lisbon in 1577 (11.9).

Guwahati (Gauhati), Assam – Unknown Owner

1. 1855-12

Hermann Schlagintweit (1826–1882) traveled to India in 1854–1857 to make scientific investigations. He spent some months in Assam, visiting Guwahati and traveling up to Dibrugarh by steamer (38.17). He saw a single tame rhino in Gowahatti (Gauhati, Guwahati), where he stayed from 16 November to 21 December 1855 (Schlagintweit 1869, vol. 1: 433).

Gwalior, Madhya Pradesh – Maharaja of Gwalior

Baiza Bai, the exiled former Regent of Gwalior, is stated to have exhibited two rhinos while she was living in Fatigarh (Farrukhabad) in April 1835 and in Allahabad in 1836. There is no report of these animals in Gwalior.

1. 1790 (to Pune)

Mahadaji Scindia (1730–1794), the ruler of Gwalior 1768–1794, donated a rhino in 1790 to Peshwa Madhav Rao II (1774–1795) of Poona (Pune), Maharashtra.

2. 1793 (to Kolkata: Governor of Bengal)

Mahadaji Scindia sent a letter to Governor John Shore (1751–1834) in Kolkata informing that he had sent him a rhino (National Archives of India 1949, vol. 10: 247).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

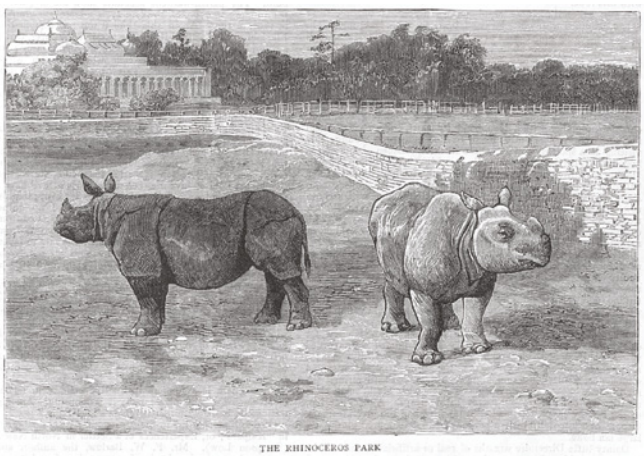


FIGURE 5.3 "The Rhinoceros Park" with two *R. unicornis* in the grounds of the Anand Bagh Palace in Darbhanga in 1888. Photograph by Messrs. Bourne and Shepherd of Calcutta
GRAPHIC, 1 DECEMBER 1888, P. 566

*3. 1876-02 to 1903
There are several references to rhinos during this period of 27 years.

1876-01. Albert Edward, Prince of Wales (1841–1910) visited Gwalior from 31 January to 3 February 1876 as guest of Maharaja Jayajirao Scindia (1843–1886). A fight between a rhino and a tiger was planned but was cancelled (*Homeward Mail from India* 1876-02-14).

1880s. Set in the Gwalior Fort before it was handed over to the ruling Scindia family in 1886, a story was doing the rounds of a dangerous game of football: "there is, or used to be, a rhinoceros at the capital at Gwalior whose homicidal instincts provided much sport for subalterns quartered at Gwalior before the fort was surrendered to Scindia. The game only required two players beside the rhinoceros, and was very simple. The beast had an exceedingly violent temper, and was confined in an enclosure half as large as Leicester Square, surrounded with pillars, between which a man could slip easily, but too close for the monster's bulk to pass. Somewhere inside the enclosure his food bucket lay, and the players, taking opposite sides of the enclosure, played football with the bucket. It differed from ordinary football, because only one player could play at a time – the rhinoceros was always looking after the other – and you could never get more than one kick, because the instant the rhinoceros heard the bang he was round and after you like a locomotive. That was the chance of the other player, who, dashing in full speed after the beast, was able to get one good kick while Rhino was narrowly missing his friend at the opposite barrier. Then it was his turn to flee, with the creature after him, and, for the other to get a kick. Halftime was always called when the rhinoceros began to play cunning and lurked near the bucket" (*Times of India* 1900-03-06; E. Russell 1905: 630).

1890-03. It may have been the same animal seen in March 1890 when the Polish Count Josef Potocki (1862–1922) visited Maharaja Madho Rao Scindia (1876–1925). He saw a small menagerie with "a slow-walking rhinoceros" (Potocki 1896: 50). The red colour mentioned by Loisel (1912, vol. 3: 18) is not clear in the original Polish account.

1903-01. During the preparations in January 1903 for the Delhi Durbar, one of the local rulers, probably the Maharaja of Gwalior, "carried away by his enthusiasm and his desire for effect at all cost, is actually seeking permission to bring a rhino" (*Homeward Mail from India* 1902-12-29).

India – Locality Unknown

The following four entries have no relation to each other. Due to uncertainties, these are not included in the totals in 5.3 or in Table 5.7.

1. 1830s
A young rhino captured in an unknown place, died on the way to Kolkata by being overfed (E. Roberts 1835, vol. 1: 129–130).

2. M Undated
A rhino in chains is depicted in a coloured drawing, without date or place (fig. 5.4). The item was sold at Sotheby's in the sale of the collection of the archaeologist Hagop Kevorkian (1872–1962) on 3 April 1978 (Sotheby's 1978). Rookmaaker (1997d) published the drawing, but further details remain elusive. The animal was not necessarily kept in South Asia.

3. Undated
A rhino tethered both at one front and one hind leg is shown in a drawing (fig. 5.5). Location and date are unknown, therefore the animal was not necessarily kept in South Asia.

4. Undated
A watercolour made in India in the 19th century (Freedman 2003) could depict a rhino in captivity (fig. 5.6).

Jaipur, Rajasthan – Maharaja of Jaipur

1. Period 1845 to 1861
A reference to a rhino in Jaipur in 1845 and a woodcut published in 1861 may indicate one or two specimens (here combined).

1845-12-04. After meeting Maharaja Ram Singh II (1835–1880) of Jaipur, the Russian aristocrat Prince Alexis Soltykoff (1806–1859) was taken on a tour through the town and saw a rhino roaming freely followed by

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.4 A male rhinoceros facing right chained by its front feet to a low post. Size 23,7 × 37.2 cm. Probably early 19th century. Location unknown. Sold at Sotheby's, 3 April 1978, p. 110, lot 124
PHOTOGRAPH IN COLLECTION OF T.H. CLARKE

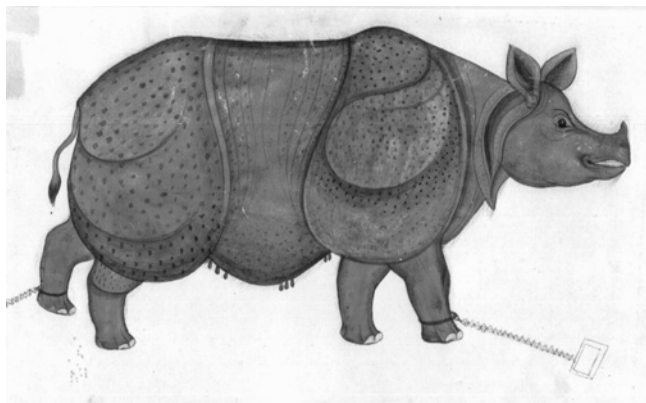


FIGURE 5.5 Rhinoceros in chains. The location and date are unknown
PHOTOGRAPH IN COLLECTION OF T.H. CLARKE

FIGURE 5.6 Watercolour of the 19th century, without any details. Ink and translucent watercolour on paper, 14 × 19.36 cm. Inscription in Hindi above animal: "gaiṅḍa", see chapter 15 note 82
PRESENT WHEREABOUTS UNKNOWN; FROM AARON M. FREEDMAN, *MALA KE MANKE*, 2003, P. 198, NO. 102

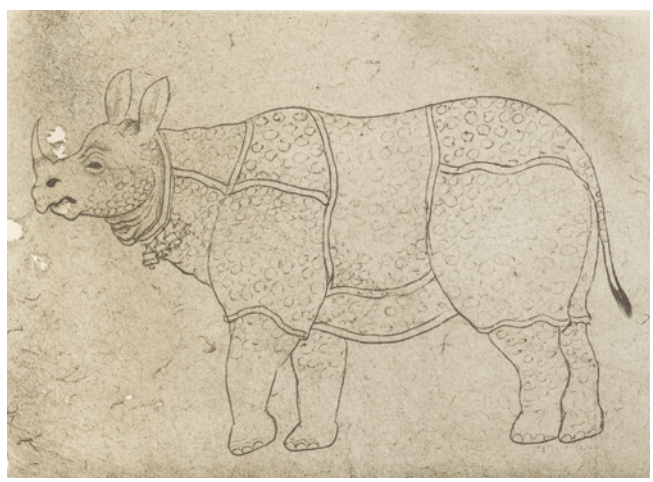


FIGURE 5.7 Rhinoceros with a collar around the neck embellished with three small bells, possibly drawn in the late 19th century. Published by the Ceylonese art historian Ananda Kentish Muthu Coomaraswamy (1877–1947) from the collection of the painter Gogonendranath Tagore (1868–1938)
COOMARASWAMY, *INDIAN DRAWINGS*, 1910, PL. 21 (LOWER FIGURE)

two people guiding the animal with sticks as if it was a buffalo (Soltykoff 1848: 367, 1858: 435, see chapter 15 note 86).

[1861]. There is an Indian woodcut of a rhino in company of its groom, published in 1861 as a frontispiece in *Pustak vidyāṅkur* (Jaipur) (Bautze 1985: 427). The rhino was paraded in front of the Maharaja Ram Singh II in 1861 or possibly earlier (chapter 15 note 87; fig. 15.67).

Jaipur, Rajasthan – Ram Newas Public Gardens

These gardens were opened in 1868 by order of Sawai Ram Singh of Jaipur (chapter 15, note 98).

1–2. Period 1886 to 1903

There are records of one or two rhinos in Jaipur 1886–1903 on three separate occasions, which may all refer to the same specimens. Three undated drawings could well depict these animals, although details cannot be verified: one sketch published by Coomaraswamy (1910, pl. 21) shows a rhino with a thin horn carrying a collar with three bells (fig. 5.7), and two possibly related watercolours by a Rajasthani artist depict a rhino tied to a stick in the ground (figs. 15.71, 15.72).

1886-01. Prince Louis Josef Jérôme Bonaparte (1864–1932) during his tour of India (37.9) visited Jaipur where he saw elephants dressed to fight one or more rhinos (*Figaro* 1886-11-24).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

1893-03-04. Franz Ferdinand (1863–1914), Archduke of Austria, meets Maharaja Madho Singh II (1862–1922) and describes how two rhinos were fighting in their enclosure in March 1893. The animals were painted with black paint (Franz Ferdinand 1895, vol. 1: 335).

1903-01-22. In the Ram Niwas Garden, a pair of rhinos was seen by Vyas Ramshankar Sharma, Secretary to Dhandevi Mahodaya from the United Provinces (Tillotson 2006: 173).

*3. F 1946 to 1964. (from Udaipur)

A female rhino was received from Udaipur, and was alive in 1964 (Rookmaaker 1998: 79).

Jaldapara, West Bengal – Forest Department

1. M 1936-09-18 to 1936-11-17 †

A male rhino calf wandering aimlessly near the Salkumar Forest of Chilapata Range was captured on 18 September 1936, and died after two months (Meiklejohn 1937: 2).

Jeypore, Odisha – Maharaja of Jeypore

1. 1870s

A rhino was marched down from Kolkata (ca. 1000 km) and sold to "Raja of Jaipur" (Jeypore), Maharaja Ramchandra Dev III (ruled 1860–1889) for Rs 16,000 (Ball 1880: 570).

Junagadh, Gujarat – Nawab of Kathiawar

There was also at least one *R. sondaicus* in Junagadh in 1900 (48.2).

1. 1876, 1889

1876. In early 1876, the english traveler Andrew Wilson (1831–1881) met Nawab Mohammad Mahabat Khanji II (1838–1882) who staged a fight with elephants for his visitor. There also was a rhino, but Wilson was told that the animal had killed either a man or an elephant every time when it was brought out for battle in the past, and therefore was no longer involved (Wilson 1876: 206).

1889-02-26. The astronomer John James Aubertin (1818–1900) was in Junagadh on 26 February 1889. Being shown around by Chhaganlal Harilal Pandya (1859–1935) on behalf of Nawab Mohammad Bahadur Khanji III (1856–1892), he saw an "enormous rhinoceros", presumably kept in an enclosure unconnected with the zoo where he visited later in the day (Aubertin 1892: 83).

Kandy, Sri Lanka – King Rajasinghe II

1. 1643

The German officer Johann Jacob Saar (1625–1664) recorded in his travel journal that in 1643 the King of Bengal sent an ambassador to the Emperor of Kandy (Candi) with a gift of a living rhinoceros hoping to receive elephants in return (Saar 1662: 89). Bengal was ruled by Shah Jahan's second son Prince Shah Shuja (1616–1661) from 1639 to 1647, while Kandy was ruled by King Rajasinghe II (1608–1687) from 1635–1687. As Saar only reached Sri Lanka in 1647, maybe the rhino was still alive at the time.

Kassimbazar (Cassamabasar), Bihar – Dutch Factory

*1. 1671

Local hunters presented a young rhino standing 5 feet (1.5 m) high, with a small horn, to Jacob Verburgh (d. 1680), Director of the VOC (Dutch East India Company) factory (Graaff 1701: 133).

Kathmandu, Nepal – King of Nepal

1. 1791 (to Kolkata: Governor of Bengal)

On 10 October 1791, Rana Bahadur Shah of Nepal (1778–1806) wrote to Major General Charles Stuart (1758–1828), representing the British Government in Kolkata, with the remark: "As requested by him the writer has been on the lookout for rhinoceros. His people caught one in the forest. As the animal is perfectly wild just now it is being tamed and will be sent down to Calcutta after the rains in the month of Kartik [November]" (National Archives of India 1949, vol. 9: 319). There are no further data.

2. Period 1797 to 1832

Hodgson (1832) mentioned a rhino kept at Kathmandu for 35 years "without exhibiting any symptoms of approaching decline." As it was probably still alive when Hodgson wrote, the animal could have arrived around 1797. The location of the Menagerie of King Rajendra Bikram Shah (1813–1881) is not known in detail.

*3. M 1823. Male rhino, father of calf born in 1824.

*4. F 1823. Female rhino, mother of calf born in 1824.

*5. M 1824-05 (birth) to 1834 (to Kolkata, but final destination not recorded)

Brian Houghton Hodgson (1800–1894) first went to work in Kathmandu in 1824 and stayed until 1844, since 1831 as British Resident. He had ample opportunity to study the local wildlife, then practically unknown (Cocker & Inskipp 1988; Lowther 2019). He was responsible for commissioning hundreds of watercolour drawings of mammals and birds, in preparation of a grand work on the region which never appeared. He also sent three rhino specimens to the British Museum, listed at the time of accession in 1845 as the skin of foetus, skull of just-born specimen, and a partial left side of lower jaw of *R. unicornis* (Gray 1846: 35; fig. 5.11). The specimens were transferred to

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

the Natural History Museum, where the skull is still present (no. 722b or NHM 1845.1.8.85).

Hodgson wrote about a male rhino born in Kathmandu in the menagerie of King Rajendra in May 1824 (Rookmaaker 1979; Datta 2004: 154). He followed its growth during the first year and provided several measurements subsequently (Hodgson 1825, 1826a, 1826b, 1827, 1832, 1834; see table 5.12). The animal was examined again in 1833 when it was sketched by a local artist.

There are two larger sets of drawings of animals made for Hodgson in Nepal, preserved in the library of the Zoological Society of London (ZSL, Hodgson Drawings) and in the Natural History Museum, London (NHM, Zoology Special Collections 88 f HOD). The ZSL set was donated to the Society by Hodgson in 1874. Both sets include drawings of *R. unicornis* showing the animal born in 1824 when it was nine years old, as well as parts of a skull.

The ZSL set contains 456 art originals of the mammals of Nepal, bound in 2 volumes, and has been digitized in 2015 accessible through the ZSL website. There is only one sheet with a rhinoceros (vol. 2, no. 50), with sketches and handwritten information on both sides (figs. 5.8, 5.9). The front has a complete coloured sketch showing a rhinoceros in lateral view, first published in Rookmaaker (1979). There are at least two other outlines of the rhinoceros sketched on the same paper, very faint, and invisible in the reproductions. The main title below the animal reads: "Rhinoceros 9 years old. male. March 1, 1833, Hab. Saul forest." Below the head: "Home Jan^{y} 42." There are some notes written in pencil on the right side of the paper, now almost invisible but repeated on the reverse. On the reverse of the same sheet is another sketch of the rhino seen from the side, with below it "Rhinoceros 5 ½ years", therefore possibly made before the one on the front, but the reading of "5" is inconclusive. Across the rear part of the body are some longer notes, probably written by Hodgson:

> Rhinoceros March 1, 1833. 9 yrs old.
> [Illegible] to rump 7 – 4 – ½
> Height afore 5 – 2 – 0
> Length of head 2 – 5 – 0
> Do [Length] of horn 0 – 6 – 0
> Teeth perfect, penis erigible, scrotum empty. Book says teeth incisors 2-2/2-2, canines 0-0/0-0, molars 7-7/7-7. In this young animal the dental system is different & thus, incisors 1-1/1-1, canines none, molars 6-6/6-6 & so in a scull I have.
> Incisors lateral separate, those of lower jaw elongated & projected forwards, convex before, flat & scarped behind. those of upper jaw flat & smooth crowned, low, long & narrow, grinding on inner scarped surface of lower molars remote from incisors – 6 inches. Close, increasing in size backwards. 1st nearly flat on crown, rest have crowns rather smooth between their serpentine edges.
>
> This animal shewed first symptoms of puberty in [beginning of] his 10th year, when he went to Calcutta. He was born in the Durbar's menagerie as elsewhere recorded by me.

TABLE 5.12 Growth of a male *R. unicornis* born in Kathmandu in May 1824

Age	Length of body	Shoulder height	Circumference	Length of head
3 days	3 ft 4 ½ in	2 ft	4 ft ¼ in	1 ft ½ in
(May 1824)	103 cm	61 cm	122.5 cm	31.7 cm
1 month	3 ft 10 in	2 ft 5 in	4 ft 5 in	1 ft 2 in
(June 1824)	117 cm	74 cm	134.6 cm	35.6 cm
14 months	5 ft 10 in	4 ft	7 ft	
(July 1825)	178 cm	122 cm	213.4 cm	
19 months	7 ft 3 in	4 ft 4 in	9 ft 5 in	
(December 1825)	221 cm	132 cm	287 cm	
8 years	7 ft 3 in	4 ft 10 in	10 ft 5 in	2 ft 4 in
(1832)	221 cm	147 cm	317.6 cm	71 cm
9 years	7 ft 4 ½ in	5 ft 2 in		2 ft 5 in
(1833)	224.8 cm	157.5 cm		74 cm

From the measurements provided by Hodgson (1825, 1826, 1832) and on the watercolour in ZSL (see Rookmaaker 1979). Recorded in feet (ft) and inches (in), the conversion to metric is added.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.8
"Rhinoceros. 9 years old. Male. March 1, 1833. Hab. Saul forest." Drawing by anonymous artist made for Brian Houghton Hodgson (1800–1894) in the menagerie of the King of Nepal
WITH PERMISSION © ZOOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF LONDON: HODGSON PAPERS, VOL. 2, NO. 50

FIGURE 5.9
Reverse of the sheet on the rhinoceros with notes by Hodgson in the ZSL copy, showing a hitherto unpublished sketch of the same animal
WITH PERMISSION © ZOOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF LONDON: HODGSON PAPERS, VOL. 2, NO. 50

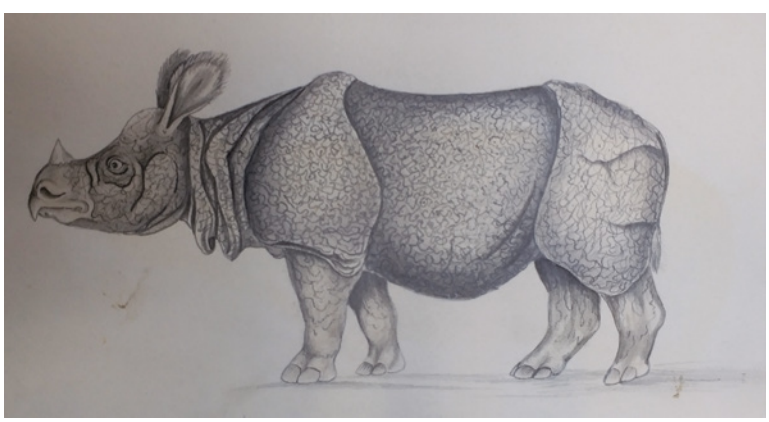


FIGURE 5.10
"Rhinoceros. 9 years old. mas. 1/15 nat. size. Hab. The Saul forest." Drawing by anonymous artist made for Brian Houghton Hodgson (1800–1894) in the menagerie of the King of Nepal
WITH PERMISSION © THE TRUSTEES OF THE NATURAL HISTORY MUSEUM: ZOOLOGY SPECIAL COLLECTIONS 88 F HOD

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

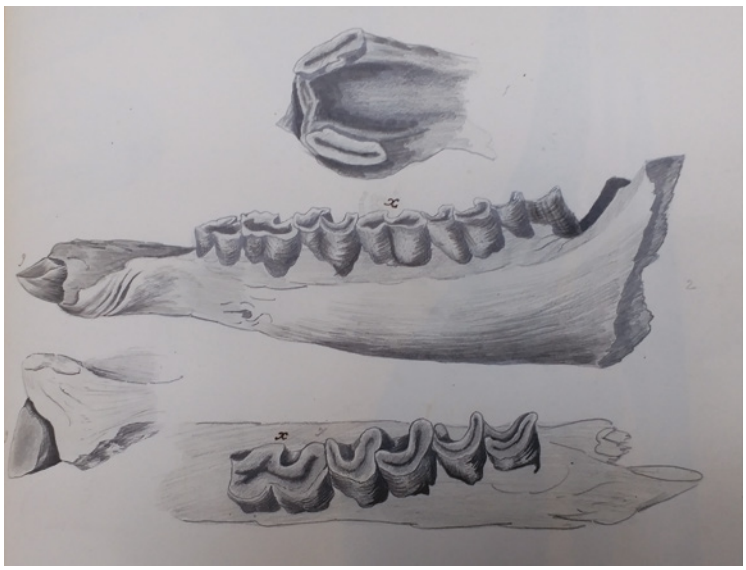


FIGURE 5.11
"Rhinoceros Unicornis of the Lower region of Nepal. 1. End of upper jaw. 2, 3, 4. Lower jaw. Part VII. Pl. I."
WITH PERMISSION © THE TRUSTEES OF THE NATURAL HISTORY MUSEUM: ZOOLOGY SPECIAL COLLECTIONS 88 F HOD

The transfer to Kolkata, presumably in 1834, mentioned here by Hodgson is not documented elsewhere and the fate of the animal remains obscure. This drawing is not signed, but a few others in this volume were made by "Raj Man Sing Chitrakar or artist", who must have been employed by Hodgson for this work and an early member of the well-known Chitrakar family of artists (24.14).

The NHM set was intended to illustrate a colour plate book on Nepalese mammals which never materialized. The drawings are more highly finished but lack the annotations. The drawing of the rhino at nine years seen from the side is a faithful copy of the main one in the ZSL set (fig. 5.10). Besides there is a sheet showing parts of the upper and lower jaws of a *R. unicornis* skull, possibly the specimen listed by Gray (1847: 72, 1862: 281) in the British Museum (fig. 5.11).

6–7. 1845-01

When Werner Hoffmeister (1819–1845) first entered Kathmandu during the visit of Prince Friedrich Wilhelm Waldemar (1817–1849) in January 1845, he crossed the town on elephant back. In an otherwise unidentified place, he passed "through a high, but narrow gate-way, into a court, where we saw several tame rhinoceroses, kept here on account of the custom of the country, which required that, on the death of the Rajah, one of these creatures should be slain, and imposes on the highest personages in the state the duty of devouring it" (Hoffmeister 1847: 148, 1848: 229). The actual number of rhinos kept in the Nepalese capital during the 19th century is irretrievable in the absence of eyewitness accounts.

8. 1851-01-12

On a diplomatic visit to Kathmandu in 1851, Francis Egerton, Earl of Ellesmere (1800–1857) "visited a rhinoceros, which they keep tied up in a yard; it was firmly secured to a post, by a chain round its neck, and by another one round its fore-legs; they said it was much inclined to be mischievous" (Egerton 1852, vol. 1: 217).

*9–11. 1907

According to Lydekker (1909), six male rhinos were captured alive during the annual hunt in 1907 (24.15). Three were kept by the Nepal Government to be tamed and trained for racing. The other three rhino were sold to the German animal dealer Carl Hagenbeck (1844–1913) and sold to zoos in Antwerp, Manchester and New York (S. Flower 1908: 12).

12. 1932, 1939

In an album of photographs taken in 1932 by the diplomat and explorer Philips Christiaan Visser (1882–1955), Dutch envoy to British India 1931–1937, there are two images of a young *R. unicornis* (figs. 5.12, 5.13). The animal is walking freely, supervised by a keeper, in front of Maharaja Kaiser Shumsher (1892–1964) and other dignitaries (Visser 1932).

In September 1939, Hassoldt Davis (1907–1959) in the company of Armand Georges Denis (1896–1972) was in Kathmandu (24.40), where he mentioned a private zoo in the premises of the Royal Palace, with a rhino "which must be killed at the exact moment of the Maharaja's death" (Davis 1940: 281). This is likely the specimen earlier reported for 1939 by Rookmaaker & Reynolds (1985: 152).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*), *West Bengal*

There have been rhinos in at least 14 different locations in or near the town of Kolkata, mostly known from reports in the 19th century. They are listed in a generally chronological order, as follows:

Captain Udall (from Gulkindall)	1683
French factory at Chandernagor	1706, 1769
Nawab of Bengal – see Murshidabad	1716

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.12
Rhinoceros shown by Maharaja Kaiser Shumsher to the envoy of The Netherlands, Philips Christiaan Visser (1882–1955) at a state visit in 1932
NATIONAL ARCHIVES OF THE NETHERLANDS, THE HAGUE: NL-HANA_2.21.284_37_001

FIGURE 5.13
Rhinoceros shown in 1932 to the Dutch envoy P.C. Visser by Maharaja Kaiser Shumsher (with white beard)
NATIONAL ARCHIVES OF THE NETHERLANDS, THE HAGUE: NL-HANA_2.21.284_37_001

Dutch VOC trading post at Hooghly	1738
British Governor of Bengal	1765, 1791, 1793
Barrackpore Park	1808, 1827, 1833, 1837, 1838, 1839, 1856, 1856, 1864
Maharaja Buddynath Roy	1829, 1837
Indian Rajah in Alipore	1858
'Seven Tanks' in Cossipore	1858
Raja of Burdwan	1859, 1859
Raja Rajendra Mullick	1867, 1871
Alipore Zoological Gardens	1877, 1887, 1905, 1909, 1909, 1912, 1925, 1932, 1932, 1938
W. Rutledge (dealer), Entally	1875
King Wajid Ali Shah of Oudh	1887
William Jamrach (dealer)	exports

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Captain Udall*

1. F 1683 (to London, UK, where died 1686-09-26)

The mariner Edward Barlow (1642–1707) kept a unique illustrated journal during his travels around the globe. When he was in Kolkata at the end of 1683, he noted that "In the country are bred the great beasts called the 'rhinosarus', and many wild and cruel tigers, it being a very level country and full of woods and rivers" (Lubbock 1934: 361).

FIGURE 5.14 Rhinoceros depicted by Edward Barlow (1642–1707) in 1683
WITH PERMISSION © NATIONAL MARITIME MUSEUM, GREENWICH: JOD/4/1, BARLOW JOURNAL, P. 104

E.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

The journal has a plate of a rhino (Rookmaaker 2019a), to which Barlow later added that it was "The emblem of Risnosarus, that was brought from Bangall in ye yeare 1684 and sould at London for two thousand one hundred pound" (fig. 5.14). This reference identifies the animal as a female rhino transported on board the *Herbert* with Captain Henry Udall (Rookmaaker 1978b: 23, 1998: 82, 2007). The history of this animal in captivity in England is still only partly known, but it died on 21 September 1686 (figs. 5.15, 5.16). One of the sources about her life is the text on an engraving of a rhino modelled after Dürer, where the origin of the animal is said to be "the Court of the King of Gulkindall" (Rookmaaker 1978b, no. 4.1). Gulkindall remains unidentified, and if it was Golconda, a kingdom around the present Hyderabad, this would tell us little about the actual provenance.

Kolkata (Calcutta) – French Factory at Chandernagor

1. 1706 to 1716 (to Nawab of Bengal)

Pierre Dulivier (1663–1722), Director of the French factory of Bengal, in 1701 received an order to buy a rhino for the menagerie of King Louis XIV of France. The animal was caught in 1706 and kept at Chandernagor. As all captains of commercial vessels refused to take the animal onboard, the animal soon became so large that it was impossible

FIGURE 5.15
"Exact Draught of that famous Beast the Rhinoserus that latley came." Broadsheet of the rhinoceros shown in London from August 1684
WITH PERMISSION © UNIVERSITY OF GLASGOW LIBRARY, HUNTERIAN LIBRARY (DOUGLAS COLLECTION): SP.COLL. AV.1.17, NO. 37

FIGURE 5.16
Anonymous drawing of the female rhinoceros in London from 1684
WITH PERMISSION © UNIVERSITY OF GLASGOW LIBRARY, HUNTERIAN LIBRARY (DOUGLAS COLLECTION): SP.COLL. AV.1.17, NO. 39

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

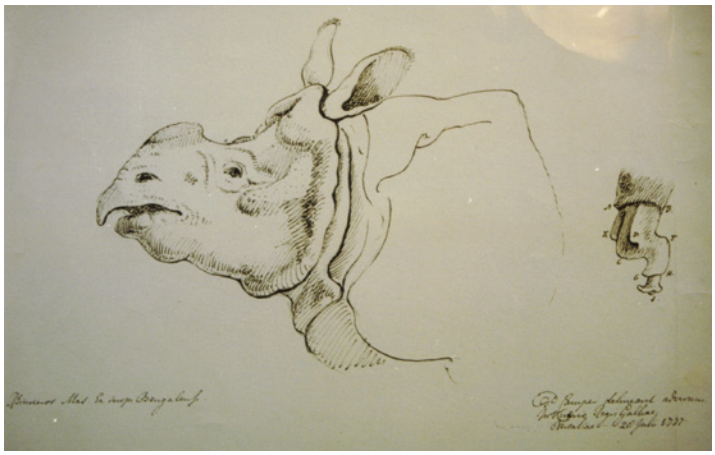


FIGURE 5.17
Sketch dated 28 July 1777 by Petrus Camper showing the Versailles Rhinoceros exhibited 1770 to 1793. The Latin text reads: "Rhinoceros Mas. Ex Bengalensi. P. Camper delineavit ad vivum. In Vendrio Regis Galliae. Versaliae 28 Julii 1777."
WITH PERMISSION © ALLARD PIERSON, UNIVERSITY OF AMSTERDAM: PETRUS CAMPER COLLECTION. PHOTO: KEES ROOKMAAKER

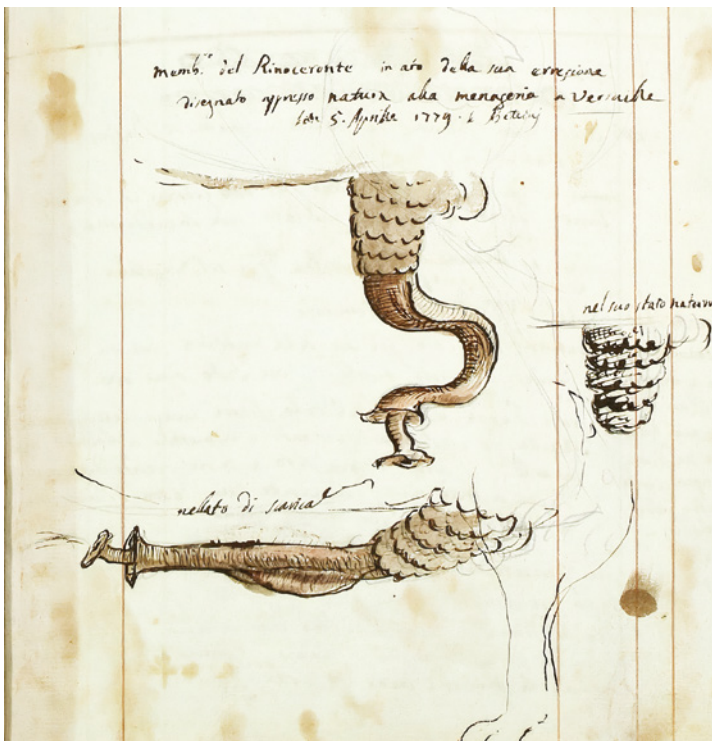

memb.r del Rinoceronte in ato dela sua erresione
Disegnato appresso natura ala menagerie a Versailles
del 5. Aprila 1779 di Bettini
nel suo stato natural
nelato di scarica

FIGURE 5.18
Detail of a page in a sketchbook by the Italian garden designer Francesco Bettini (1737–1815). He drew the penis of the rhino in Versailles in a state of erection at a visit on 5 April 1779. Text (upper figure): "mem^{br} del Rinoceronte in ato dela sua errezione, disegnato appresso natura ala menagerie a Versailles del 5. Aprila 1779 di Bettini"; (middle figure): "nel suo stato natural"; (lower figure) "in stato di scarica." Hence he drew the penis in a state of erection, in the natural state, and in state of discharge
WITH PERMISSION © ARCHIVIO DORIA-PAMPHILJ, ROMA : CAOS FARRAGGINE, VOL. 1, FOL. 218

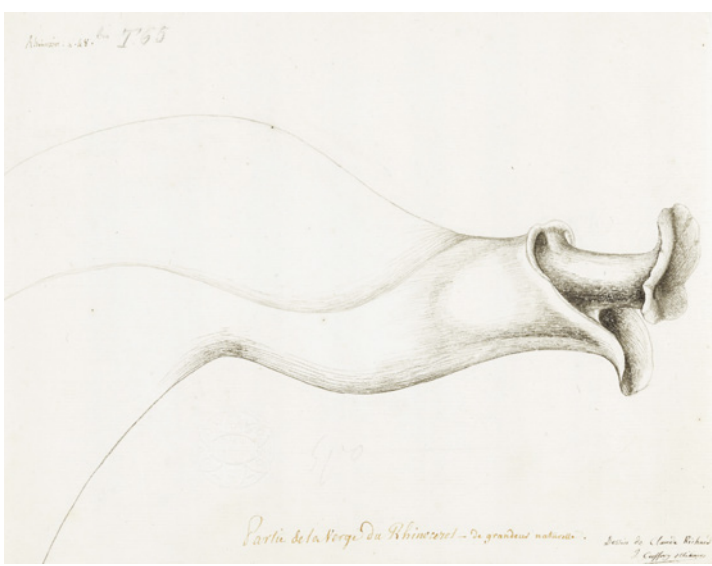


FIGURE 5.19
"La verge du rhinocéros, la dilatation inférieure de l'urètre ouverte" (Penis with the lower section of the urethra opened). One of the anatomical drawings made by Pierre Joseph Redouté (1759–1840) during the dissection of the Versailles Rhinoceros in 1793
WITH PERMISSION © MUSÉUM NATIONAL D'HISTOIRE NATURELLE, PARIS: VÉLINS, MNHN_VEL_PORTEFEUILLE_065_FOL048BIS

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

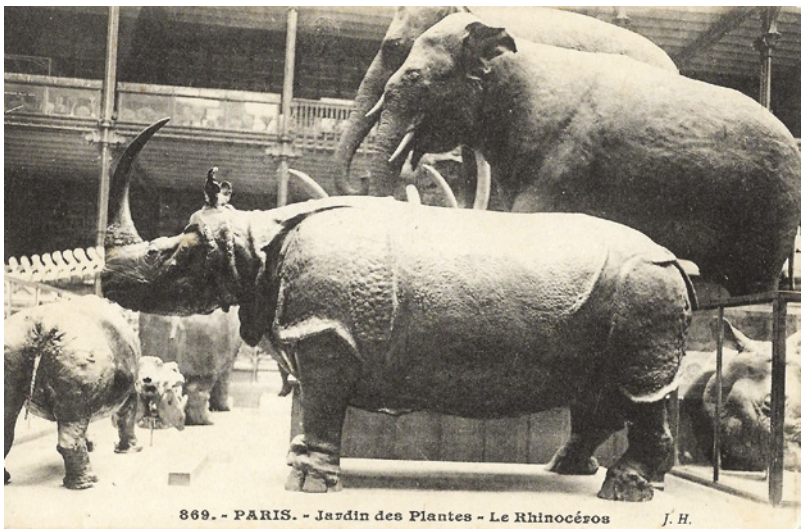


FIGURE 5.20
The mounted skin of the rhinoceros exhibited in the royal menagerie at Versailles from 1769 to 1791. During the 20th century a long horn belonging to a white rhino (*Ceratotherium simum*) was added to enhance the exhibit
POSTCARD ISSUED BY THE MUSEUM OF NATURAL HISTORY IN PARIS. COLLECTION KEES ROOKMAAKER

even to carry enough water for the journey. Therefore in 1716, the gentlemen of Chandernagor presented the rhino to the Nawab of Bengal. Dulivier had a bill of 1848 livres 7 sols 5 deniers for food of the rhino. At first the government refused to pay, but later it seems the amount was settled (Olagnier 1931: 526–527).

2. M 1769 (to Versailles, France, where it died 1793-09-23)
A young male rhino was donated to King Louis XV by the French Governor Jean-Baptiste Chevalier (1729–1789), who had visited Assam territory in 1755 (38.8). The origin of the animal is unknown. He was shipped on the *Duc de Praslin* on 22 December 1769 and arrived at the port of Lorient on 11 June 1770, completing his journey on foot to the menagerie at Versailles (Rookmaaker 1983d, 1998: 95; Pequignot 2013). He was kept at the famous royal menagerie at Versailles (fig. 5.17). Having survived the French Revolution of 1789, he is said to have drowned in his pool on 23 September 1793. This was one of the first male rhinos on public display in Europe. This male was eclectically visualised by the Italian traveller Francesco Bettini (1737–1815) at the time of sexual discharge (Hays 2002: 96) (fig. 5.18).

After death he was dissected by the anatomist Felix Vicq d'Azyr (1748–1794), when Pierre Joseph Redouté (1759–1840) executed 36 accurate drawings of anatomical parts (Saban 1983).These included a sketch of the penis (fig. 5.19). The skeleton and hide were added to the collection of the Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle, exhibited for a long time with a 80 cm long horn belonging to an African white rhino (fig. 5.20), now restored to a more natural size but not from the animal itself.

Kolkata (Calcutta), West Bengal – Dutch Trading Post at Hooghly

*1. F 1738 to 1740-11-30 (to The Netherlands, died 1758-04-14)
Clara, or the Dutch rhinoceros, which was exhibited throughout Europe between 1741 and 1758, has become famous in recent literature and children's books. Before her arrival in Holland she had been kept as a pet in India, and her early history has to be pieced together from just a few clues found on the engravings or broadsheets sold during her travels, newspaper reports and a few books. The first steps towards unraveling her story were taken by Rookmaaker (1973, 1978a).[1] I take some pride in having first rediscovered the significance of this rhino in the modern era, as part of the research of my first academic paper published on 14 June 1973 while I was just finishing my secondary school education at the Vossius Gymnasium of Amsterdam.

Clara, the often used name of this female rhino, first appeared in print in 1748. Once in the handwritten text on a drawing by Anton Clemens Lünenschloss (1678–1763) made in the German town of Würzburg on 3 August 1748 where she is referred to as "Jungfer Clara" or Miss Clara (Brod 1958; Neubert 2007). Again, the same name spelled "Clar" is found in the cartoon text spoken by a Dutch sailor proposing a toast to her "Clar als gij belieft een mahl te

1 The story of Clara, the Dutch Rhinoceros, was first highlighted by Rookmaaker (1973) and Clarke (1974), and soon followed by a series of ever more detailed accounts of her history and iconography: Rookmaaker 1998, 2011b; Rookmaaker & Monson 2000; Clarke 1986; Verhey 1992; Faust 2003; Ridley 2004; Doornbos 2006; Wenley 2021; Ridley 2022; van der Ham 2022.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.21
"Clar, als gij belieft een mahl te drincken" (Clar, what about a sip?). Small size broadsheet of 1747
WITH PERMISSION © JAGIELLONIAN LIBRARY, KRAKOW, POLAND: LIBRI PICTURATI A.38 MISCELLANEA CLEYERI, P. 51

FIGURE 5.22
Portrait of Jan Albert Sichterman (1692–1764), the owner of Clara, painted by Philip van Dijk (1683–1753) in 1745. He is depicted together with his youngest son Jan Albert (1733–1750) on the left and Gerrit Jan (1725–1796) on the right. Oil on canvas, 148.5 × 117 cm
WITH PERMISSION © GRONINGER MUSEUM: NO. 1993.02.12, PHOTO BY JOHN STOEL

drincken" (Clar would you like a sip?) on a small broadsheet (fig. 5.21; Faust 1976; Rookmaaker & Monson 2000, fig. 5).

The animal was born on 19 June 1738 in Assam. Her mother was shot using bow and arrows when she was still very young, after which she was caught in snares. She was then obtained by Jan Albert Sichterman (1692–1764), the Director of the Dutch Factory at Hooghly (Chinsurah), just north of Kolkata (fig. 5.22). At first he kept her as a pet in the house (fig. 5.23), but when she grew too big, Sichterman arranged with the Dutch Captain Douwe Mout to take her to Holland. She was transported on board of the *Knappenhof*, which left Kolkata on 30 November 1740 and arrived in Holland on 20 July 1741 (van der Ham 2022: 46–53; fig. 5.24). Clara was then exhibited in Holland from August 1741 onwards, later touring in many European

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.23 Postcard produced by Sigmund Lebel (1851–1918) of Vienna, printed by Philipp and Kramer (undated, around 1900). The scene is not annotated but might be reminiscent of Sichterman petting Clara when she was still a baby
COLLECTION KEES ROOKMAAKER

countries. Her image depicted on a broadsheet sold by her owner was seen by the public and scientists across Europe (fig. 38.1), challenged by only few alternatives (figs. 5.25, 5.26), like one by Elias Baeck produced in Vienna in 1746 or another engraved at the end of her tour in 1754 by the German cartographer Johann Friedrich Endersch in the present Poland (Chodynski 2020). She allegedly died in London on 14 April 1758.

Many elements of the early history of this animal are probably less certain than the repetition in the literature would make us believe. The place of capture was stated in the broadsheets sold by Douwe Mout as "Asem" in the dominions of the "Great Mogol." Although Assam was never under direct Mughal dominion, it is still such an iconic rhino state that it is quite possible that a rhino was obtained there in the 1730s. It was certainly common practice, then as for centuries afterwards, to kill the mother rhino to obtain the young one. Clara's age is not very clear because the sources tend to repeat figures from previous years, largely based on uncertain estimates which Douwe Mout heard in India. The literature at the time often said that she was 3 years old on arrival in Holland, hence her birth in 1738. However, the earliest Dutch newspaper reports of 1741 stated that she was 2 years old (hence birth in 1739), while at the time of her death in 1758 she would have been 21 years old (hence birth in 1737). While the exact date will always remain unknown, a birthday on 19 June 1738 is a useful compromise (Rookmaaker & Monson 2000: 38). Future historians will wonder about the significance of the date, and may then recall that it is linked to my dear wife Sandra (Sandy) Mary Anthea, b. Lawry (1947-06-19 to 2016-09-17).

There are no depictions of Clara while she was in Bengal. After arrival in Europe, her head was sketched

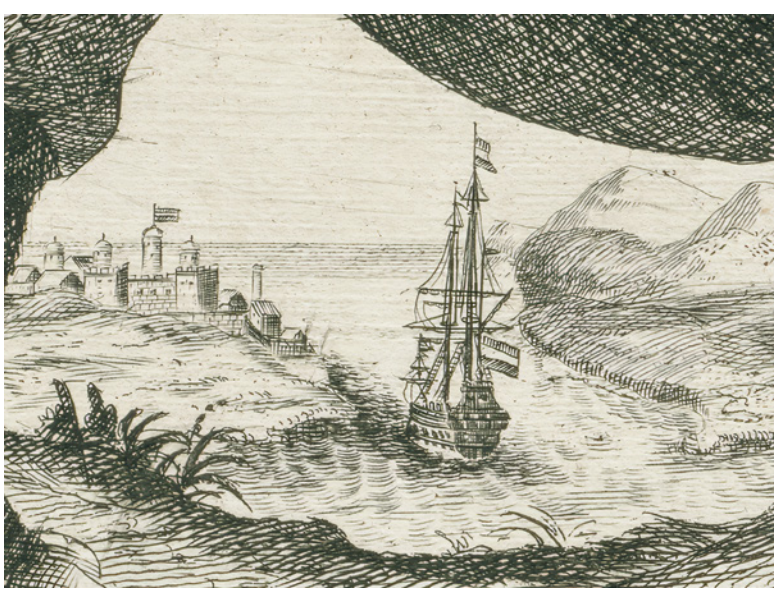


FIGURE 5.24
Scene showing the *Knappenhof* ready to transport Clara from Hooghly to Amsterdam in 1740. Detail of broadsheet issued for him during his European tour with Clara in 1747
WITH PERMISSION © RIJKSMUSEUM, AMSTERDAM: FM 3786

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

Eigentliche und accurate Vorſtellung
Des den 30. Octobr. Anno 1746. in der Kayſerl. Reſidenz - Stadt Wien um 11. Uhr Vormittags auf
einem mit 8. Pferden beſpannten Wagen, unter Begleitung 8. Cuiraſſiers, neu angekommenen Aſiatiſchen Wunder-Thiers
Rhinoceros oder Naſen-Horn genannt, ſo in der Provinz Aſem, unter dem Gebiet des Groß-Moguls gelegen,
gefangen worden.

FIGURE 5.25
The Dutch Rhinoceros Clara in Vienna in October 1746 escorted by a court servant. Detail of a broadsheet signed by Elias Baeck (1679–1747). Size 39.7 × 30.5 cm
WITH PERMISSION © NÜRNBERG, GERMANISCHES NATIONALMUSEUM, GRAPHISCHE SAMMLUNG: INVENTAR-NR. ST.N.10512, KAPSEL-NR. 1338

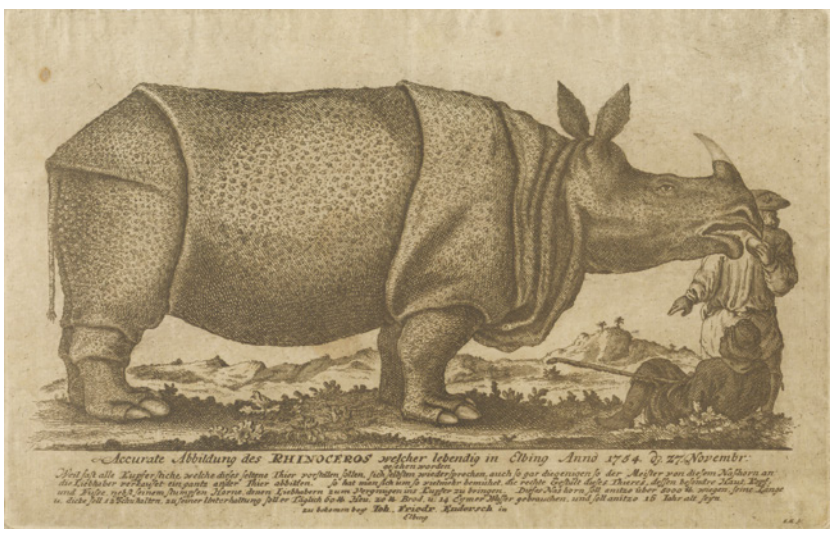


FIGURE 5.26
"Accurate Abbildung des Rhinoceros welcher lebendig in Elbing Anno 1754 dn. 27 Novembr. gesehen worden" (Accurate depiction of the Rhinoceros which was seen alive in Elbing on 27 November 1754). Broadsheet issued by Johann Friedrich Endersch (1705–1769), to show that Clara's appearance had changed much during the last years. He saw her in Elbing, now Elblag in northern Poland
WITH PERMISSION © ARCHIWUM PAŃSTWOWE W GDAŃSKU: APG 492/457, P. 121

by the visiting Swedish librarian Magnus von Celse (1709–1784) during the fair in Amsterdam in September 1741 (Broberg 2006; van der Ham 2022: 59, fig. 14). In 1742 she was sketched in Leiden by Jan Wandelaar (1690–1759), who was working on the grand anatomical atlas eventually published in 1747 by Bernard Siegfried Albinus (1697–1770), incorporating the animal as a front view and back view in the background of two plates (4.7, fig. 4.6). Clara was also sketched by the young Petrus Camper (1722–1789), who was an accomplished and prolific artist besides his illustrious career as a scientist. Three drawings (black and white chalk on blue-grey paper) were first rediscovered among his papers and illustrated by Rookmaaker (1978a), showing an oblique front view, two views of the head, and a full side view (also figured in colour by Verhey 1992: 31–34 and van der Ham 2022, figs. 15, 16, 17). An oil painting by Camper remains lost, after it was listed in the legacy of Laurentius Theodorus Gronovius (1730–1777): "no. 51. Rhinoceros or two depictions of the animal painted in oil on a canvas in a black frame, 12 inches high and 10 inches wide [31 × 26 cm]" (Gronovius 1778: 42). Two of these drawings include the date 1748 (figs. 5.27, 5.28), which is clearly repeated ("Rhinoceros, drawn and sculptured in the year 1748 in Leiden") and linked with the history of Clara in Camper's published lecture on the rhinoceros (Camper 1782: 139, 147). This date 1748 doesn't fit Clara's known history, neither do these drawings depict a full-grown rhinoceros. Camper's side-view with a scale along all sides seems to indicate an animal with length of about 280 cm and height of 140 cm. This is similar to the

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.27 Clara from the front, sketched by Petrus Camper (1722–1789) in Leiden at the end of 1741 or start of 1742, despite the inscription "P. Camper f. 1748." Size 21.7 × 16.4 cm
WITH PERMISSION © ALLARD PIERSON, UNIVERSITY OF AMSTERDAM: PETRUS CAMPER COLLECTION, PORTEFEUILLE A X

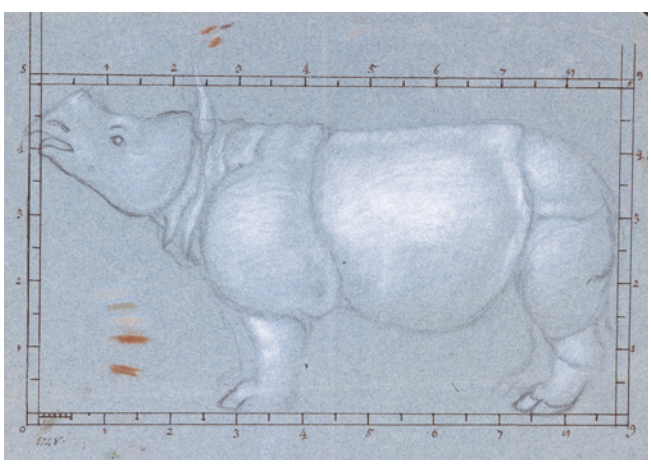


FIGURE 5.28 Side-view with measuring scales of Clara, the Dutch rhinoceros, sketched by Petrus Camper in Leiden in 1741 or 1742, despite the inscription "1748." Size 28.2 × 19.9 cm
WITH PERMISSION © ALLARD PIERSON, UNIVERSITY OF AMSTERDAM: PETRUS CAMPER COLLECTION, PORTEFEUILLE A X

size of a male calf in Basel Zoo which at an age of 3 years and 5 months measured 287 cm long and 131 cm high, with a horn length of 16 cm (Lang 1961: 407). This shows that Clara's assumed birth in the middle of 1738 and a proposed date of Camper's drawings in late 1741 are the most likely scenario.

In India, Clara was first kept as a pet by the Director of the Dutch Factory located in Hooghly, now known as Chinsurah, on the right bank of the Hooghly River. Jan Albert Sichterman came to Bengal in 1725 and worked his way through the ranks until he reached the top position on 18 June 1734, which he continued until he left the country in 1744 (Feith 1915; Kühne 1995) (fig. 5.22). He married Sibylla Volker Sadelijn (1699–1781) in 1721 and they had 4 sons and 4 daughters, who went for their education to Holland. The life of Sichterman was the subject of an exhibition in the museum of his hometown Groningen (Jörg et al. 2014). Sichterman probably received Clara as a political donation from Nawab Shuija-ud-din-Khan (1670–1739), who represented the Mughal empire in Bengal. This was a common friendly gesture in the course of trade negotiations and was usually reciprocated with other presents. As Sichterman is thought to have received such a gift in 1738, Clara's donation is ascribed to the Nawab first by Kühne (1995: 44), unfortunately in the absence of the precise circumstances. The rhino might have been just a month old when she came to the household of Sichterman, small enough to be allowed to walk in "the dining room when ladies and gentlemen were eating, as a curiosity" (text of 1747 broadsheet). Such idyllic scenes could not last and obviously another solution had to be found to keep this ever-growing animal.

Sichterman negotiated with a visiting captain at the end of 1740, suggesting that he could take the young rhino to Holland, as she was still small enough to live on deck. Douwe Mout (1705–1775), also called Douwe Jansz. Mout van der Meer, was a Dutch captain born in Amsterdam, who made regular journeys to the East for the Dutch East India Co. (van der Ham 2022). On his third journey, he was second in command as First Mate (Opperstuurman) on the *Phoenix*, which left Texel 12 October 1739 and reached Batavia 27 April 1740. Douwe Mout returned on the *Horssen* first calling in Bengal, where he was promoted to Captain (Schipper) on 18 September 1740 by Sichterman due to the death of the original captain Jan Luders during the journey. While in Bengal, he was transferred to another ship called the *Knappenhof* which was owned by the VOC-Chamber of Rotterdam. The *Knappenhof* under command of Douwe Mout and carrying the rhinoceros started its return journey on 30 November 1740 in a small fleet of 4 ships. After a transit stop at the Cape of Good

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.29 Clara in India, drawn by Sarah Hewitt for "The true story of the rhino who became a superstar!" first published in London in 2016
FROM *CLARA: THE TRUE STORY OF CLARA THE RHINO* © SARAH HEWITT 2016 WWW.BOOKSBYSARAH.CO.UK 'BOOKS BY SARAH PUBLISHING'

Hope from 2 to 20 March 1741, it reached the anchorage of Goeree (in Zeeland south of Rotterdam) on 20 July 1741.

Perhaps unexpectedly, Clara survived the journey very well, and soon after arrival in Holland she was taken to fairs in Amsterdam and Leiden to be shown as a complete novelty to the Dutch public. Douwe Mout became animal showman and as a true entrepreneur was able to take Clara around Europe in a waggon drawn by horses, showing her in an ever-increasing list of towns and countries, listed by Rookmaaker (1998: 61–67), and with new finds by Faust (2003: 54–59) and Van der Ham (2022: 183–185).

From humble beginnings, the story of her tour has become an inspiration to artists and authors in a variety of disciplines, and a welcome subject in stories for young children (fig. 5.29). She has become one of the most famous rhinos in the western world.

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *British Governor of Bengal*

1. 1765-12-18

The Governor Robert Clive, 1st Baron Clive (1725–1774) staged a fight between a rhino and an elephant, witnessed by the Dutch Governor George Lodewijk Vernet (1711–1775) and the French Governor Jean Law de Lauriston (1719–1797) in Fort William (Champion 1765; Curzon 1925: 257). Colonel Alexander Champion (d. 1823) noted that as the rhino "could not be moved there was no battle" (S.C. Ghosh 1970: 148).

2. 1791

The rhino offered by the King of Nepal was supposed to be sent to Kolkata in November 1791 (see Kathmandu). If it arrived in Kolkata still alive, it might have been kept by the Governor-General Charles Cornwallis (1738–1805).

3. 1793

The ruler of Gwalior Mahadaji Shinde (1730–1794) sent a letter to Governor John Shore (1751–1834) informing that he had sent him a rhinoceros (National Archives of India 1949, vol. 10: 247).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Barrackpore Park* (*1800–1876*)

When Richard Colley Wellesley, 1st Marquess Wellesley (1760–1842) was Governor of the Presidency of Fort William 1798–1805, he constructed a new mansion in Barrackpore, just north of the centre of Kolkata on the banks of the Hooghly River. He also started to keep animals in the surrounding park, which could be seen as the first zoological garden in India. Bishop Reginald Heber (1783–1826) visiting in 1823 never mentioned the presence of a rhino (Heber 1828). A single rhino is mentioned in 1827 (no. 2), and from 1837 to 1857 there must have been at least a pair (nos. 2 and 4). Sometimes animals in transit were deposited in the park while shipment was organized. Animals were no longer exhibited in Barrackpore Park after 1876 in favour of the new public zoo in Alipore.

The Curator of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, Edward Blyth (1810–1873) wrote in 1862 about a female rhino skull in the Calcutta Medical College, which was "one of a pair that lived about 45 years in captivity in Barrackpore Park. I have repeatedly seen the pair when alive, many years ago" (Blyth 1862a155). Blyth arrived in Calcutta in 1841, hence this is the first possible date of his observations.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

There are no records of the first quarter of the century (1800–1825) which might tally with this remark. It is most likely that he saw the pair here listed as no. 2 (from 1827) and no. 4 (from 1837), but the longevity of even one of these as stated by Blyth cannot be verified. This is unfortunate because a stay of 45 years exceeds any other record in captivity (Rookmaaker 1998: 22). The female skeleton from the Medical College was transferred to the Indian Museum in 1879 and listed by Sclater (1891: 202, no. b).

1. 1808

Two unidentified hunters captured a rhino in the Rajmahal Hills in 1808 (29.1). It became tame after only two days, and was then taken to Kolkata, where it was expected in April (Sandeman 1868, vol. 4: 196, after *Calcutta Gazette* 1808-04-07). There is no record of its arrival.

2. 1827-12-12 to 1857

There are regular reports of rhinos in Barrackpore, a single animal from 1827, and a pair from 1837, until 1857. These instances are here combined as two animals (no. 2, no. 4), even though there is no certainty that the same animals were actually present and were not replaced after transfer or death.

1827-12-12. A pet rhino of Lord Amherst (1773–1857) attacked Jemmy G. (Shikarree 1830: 253).

1829. At the time of Governor Lord William Bentinck (1774–1839), the French naturalist Victor Jacquemont (1801–1832) saw a rhino in Barrackpore Park, kept chained on one foot to a tree on the edge of a meadow. It had been captured in the mountains on the other side of the Ganges, probably northern Bihar (Jacquemont 1841, vol. 1: 169; Geoffroy St. Hilaire 1842: 69).

1833. The English travel writer and poet Emma Roberts (1791–1840) visited Barrackpore where she saw one rhino content in a wallow (Roberts 1835, vol. 1: 129).

1837-02-11 The English novelist Emily Eden (1797–1869) heard that one of the rhinos in Barrackpore had a tendency to attack elderly gentlemen (Eleanor Eden 1872, vol. 1: 303). She expanded about this dangerous habit on 22 May 1837, when she also made it clear that there was a pair of rhinos in the park (Eden 1872, vol. 2: 23). Her brother, Governor Lord Auckland (1784–1849), she wrote, "has got an odd twist upon the subject of the rhinoceroses, and connives at their fence not being mended, so that they may roam about the park, whereby a respectable elderly gentleman, given to dining out at the cantonments, has been twice nearly frightened into fits. The story, now twice repeated, of the two beasts roaring as they pursue his buggy is very moving to hear; and his Excellency smiles complacently and says, 'Yes, they are fine beasts and not the least vicious.'"

1838. Adolphe Delessert (1809–1869) sees "des rhinocéros" (plural) in Barrackpore (Delessert 1843: 109).

1841-10-19. A male rhino broke loose and killed a sepoy of the 28th Regiment Native Infantry (*Reading Mercury* 1842-01-15, also without date in Grant 1860: 18).

1851. Frederick Fiebig took a photo of the rhino pool, showing one rhino (fig. 5.30). Symons (1935: 128) refers to a Rhino Tank, a name still used after the closure of the Barrackpore menagerie.

1851-01-12. Francis Egerton, Earl of Ellesmere (1800–1857) in the company of John Hunter Littler (1783–1856) sees 2 rhinos (F. Egerton 1852, vol. 1: 150).

1857. Colesworthey Grant (1813–1880) made a sketch of the rhino enclosure in Barrackpore showing 2 rhinos (Grant 1860: 18) (fig. 5.31).

3. M 1833 to 1834 (to Atkins in United Kingdom)

A 3-year old male rhino received in June 1834 by the English menagerie owner Thomas Atkins (1764–1848) in Liverpool had lived for some time in Barrackpore prior to shipment (4.12).

4. 1837-05-22 to 1857

This is the presumed second specimen referred to in the pair together with no. 2 of 1827. A pair was first mentioned by Emily Eden in 1837. Delessert saw more than one rhino in 1838. Francis Egerton saw a pair in 1851. The sketch of 1857 by Colesworthey Grant shows 2 specimens.

5. M 1838-04

A young male rhino was sent by the last Ahom King of Assam, Purander Singh (1807–1846), to Governor Lord Auckland (Lahiri 1954: 199).

6. F 1839 (to Jakarta, Indonesia)

Among papers relating to the work of the Natuurkundige Commissie voor Nederlands-Indië (Commission for Nature in the Dutch East Indies) there is a drawing of a young rhino (fig. 5.32). The written caption explains that it was a female "brought from Calcutta in 1839." This is most likely to refer to an arrival in Jakarta (Batavia), Indonesia, where the Commission was based since 1820.

7. M 1856-07 (from Lucknow) to 1862

An animal obtained in Lucknow at the sale of King of Oudh (6.11). The rhino was transported to Kolkata for Edward Blyth, but apparently transport to England delayed and the animal died in Kolkata. This and the next rhino might have been kept in Barrackpore.

8. F 1856-07 (from Lucknow) to 1860

From sale of King of Oudh, Lucknow, with previous male (6.11).

*9. M 1864-03-11 (to United Kingdom)

In July 1864, three *R. unicornis* arrived in England, one pair destined for the London Zoo, and a male for the Dublin

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.30
Photograph of rhino pool in Barrackpore Park in 1850 taken by Frederick Fiebig
WITH PERMISSION © BRITISH LIBRARY, FIEBIG COLLECTION

FIGURE 5.31
Sketch of rhino enclosure in Barrackpore Park by Colesworthey Grant (1813–1880) in 1857
GRANT, *RURAL LIFE IN BENGAL*, 1860, P. 18

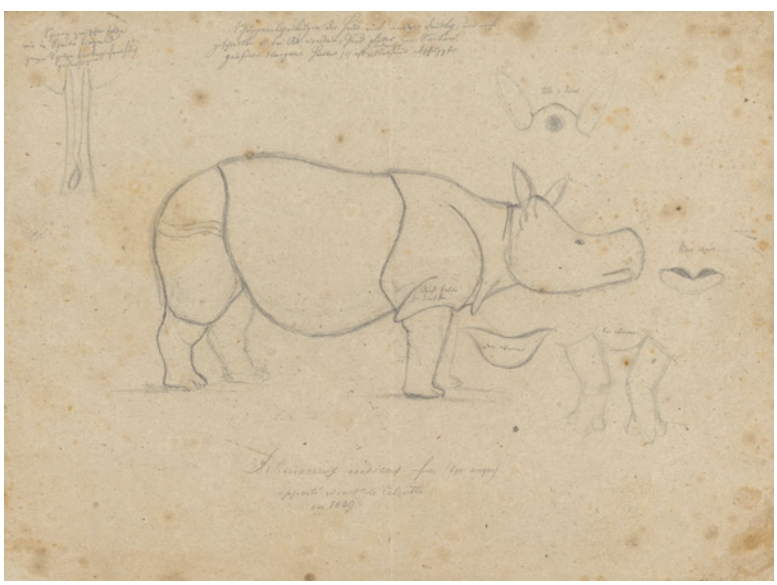


FIGURE 5.32
"Rhinocéros vivant fem. âge moyen, apporté vivant de Calcutta en 1839" (Female rhinoceros alive, middle age, brought alive from Calcutta in 1839). Anonymous drawing preserved among papers of the Natuurkundige Commissie voor Nederlands-Indië
NATURALIS, LEIDEN, S2 I NC MAMMALIA 341-18, HTTPS://DH.BRILL.COM/NCO/VIEW/NCO_NNM001000392/MAKINGSENSE

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

Zoo. At least the adult male taken to London had been kept in transit for a while in Barrackpore Park prior to shipment (letter by Arthur Grote to ZSL, 1864-03-11).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Maharaja Buddynath Roy*

References to a rhino in a menagerie in either Chitpore or Cossipore in the first half of the 19th century both appear to indicate the mansion of Raja Buddynath (Baidya) Roy (d. 1860), third son of Maharaja Sukhmoy Roy (Chatterji 1929: 18). When passing through Chitpoor on 1 March 1824, Bishop Reginald Heber mentions that Baboo Budinâth Roy "has a menagerie of animals and birds only inferior to that of Barrackpoor" (Heber 1828, vol. 1: 90). The Zoological Society of London elected both the Raja and his son Cowar Roy Rajkissen on 16 March 1855 as members in recognition of their interest in zoology shown by maintaining a large menagerie (Chatterji 1929: 61).

*1. M 1829 (to U.S.A.: Flatfoots)

1829. The French naturalist Christoph-Augustin Lamare-Picquot (1785–1873), who shot two rhinos in the Sundarbans in 1829, stated that he had seen a living rhino many times at the house of the Nabab of Chittepour (Lamare-Picquot 1835: 61). Although he did not name the Nabab nor provided exact dates, the year 1829 and the menagerie of Raja Buddynath Roy are most likely.

1830. The first rhino to be exhibited in an American circus was a male arriving in Boston, Mass. on 9 May 1830 on the ship *Mary* (Reynolds 1968: 10; Thayer 1975; Rookmaaker 1998: 107). Advertised as the "Greatest Natural Living Curiosity Ever Exhibited in America", at first the animal was said to have been purchased in January 1830 from a "Rajah, or native prince of Calcutta" (eg. *Phenix Gazette* 1830-12-28), later changed in the media to a "Rajah of Benares" (eg. Anon. 1830: 620). It would have been captured near the Himalayan mountains in May 1829 aged 3 months.

In an archive associated with the businessman Marmaduke Burrough (1797–1844), who served as the American Consul in Kolkata 1828–1830 (William L. Clements Library, Ann Arbor, Michigan), there are two letters referring to this animal (38.13). Apparently Burrough had approached Buddynath Roy about the rhino, as seen from Roy's reply dated Calcutta 9 September 1829 that the animal would cost Rs 9500 only if a lion and lioness were bought at the same time. Sam W. Archer, one of Burrough's friends in Kolkata, wrote on 16 January 1830 that the rhino had been purchased by another party for Rs 7000 and was to be shipped on the *Mary* to America. When it arrived in Boston, ownership was claimed by the Flatfoots Association, a consortium of circus entrepreneurs, and first assigned to the menagerie of June, Titus and Angevin. This rhino died in April 1835.

Having missed his chance to obtain this rhino, Burrough came into contact with Alexander Davidson, the Magistrate of Goalpara in Assam, probably when he visited the area. Davidson sent 2 rhinos to Kolkata, one direct to Burrough in March 1830 which was taken to Philadelphia arriving on 15 October 1830 (the second rhino in America) and another to a friend in December 1830 arriving in Boston on 10 May 1831 (the third rhino in America) (38.13, fig. 38.5).

2. 1837

Lady Honoria Marshall Lawrence (1808–1854) saw a pet rhino in the house of a Raja near Cossipore (Lawrence 1980: 45; Nair 1989: 613). Cossipore is adjacent to Chitpore, hence she might have meant the house of Raja Buddynath Roy.

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Indian Rajah in Alipore*

1. 1858-05

The Swedish painter Egron Sellif Lundgren (1815–1875) visited a Rajah in Alipore, who had a menagerie showing a rhino with one horn (Lundgren 1872: 77).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Mansion 'Seven Tanks' in Cossipore*

Seven Tanks or Satpukur, now the Cossipore Club, is a mansion once owned by Ruplal Mullick and then by his son Sham Charan (or Shyamacharan) Mullick, the brother in law of Raja Rajendra Mullick.

1. 1858 or 1859 to 1870s

A rhino was seen at Seven Tanks during a visit by the pseudonymous Cadwalladar Cummerbund in the late 1850s (Cummerbund 1860: 164). On an unknown date (in the 1870s?), when Seven Tanks was owned by Shyamacharan Mullick, Swami Akhandananda (1858–1937) visited and saw a rhino in the garden next to a small pool (Akhandananda 1979).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Burdwan* (*Bardhaman*)

Maharaja Mahatab Chand Bahadur (1820–1879) had a residence in Burdwan, about 100 km NW of Kolkata, where there is now still a small zoological garden.

1. 1859 to 1861 †

Charles Buckland of the Bengal Civil Service had written (date unclear) to his cousin, Francis Trevelyan Buckland (1826–1880) about the Rajah in Burdwan "who keeps a really good menagerie. He has two rhinoceroses, who live in a large walled enclosure, in the centre of which is a reservoir of water" (F. Buckland 1861: 227, first printing of 27 June 1860; Hobhouse 1916: 203). In a "new edition" of the *Curiosities of Natural History* published in 1861, Buckland

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

(1861: 354) added in an addendum (therefore dating from the period after June 1860) that one of the rhinos had died.

2. 1859, 1863

The second rhino mentioned by Buckland (previous entry). On 21 February 1863, Russell Jeffrey (1807–1867), visiting missionary in Burdwan, saw one rhino (Jeffrey 1863: 114).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Raja Rajendra Mullick*

Raja Rajendra Mullick (1819–1887), also spelled Mallick or Mallik, built the Marble Palace in Muktaram Babu Street, Joresanko, adjacent to Chitpur road, completed in 1840. From 1854 onwards he kept animals in the gardens. The records of rhinos could refer to other houses owned by the Mullick family (see Seven Tanks), but the accession of a skull in July 1871 was donated by "Rai Rajendro Mullick, Bahadoor" (Indian Museum 1872).

*1. F 1867

There is a skull and mounted hide of an adult female *R. unicornis* in the Staatliche Museum für Naturkunde Stuttgart (no. 1218) obtained in 1867. The label states that it came from the Menagerie of Babu [illegible] Mullik, Calcutta (Rookmaaker 1998: 57). The museum bought the specimen from the taxidermy firm run by Edward Gerrard Jr. (1832–1927) in London. Although it must be one of their earlier transactions, Gerrard may have had an agent in Kolkata at the time, because other rhino specimens from India were registered at the Natural History Museum in London in 1870 (*R. unicornis*) and 1876 (*R. sondaicus*).

*2. F 1871

In the catalogue of the Indian Museum, William Sclater (1891: 202, no. l) listed a skull of *R. unicornis* from "Rajah R. Mullick, 1871." The accession was noted in July 1871 as a skull of *R. sondaicus* (Indian Museum 1872), which is presumably a wrong identification. The skull is now no. 19240 and still on display in the museum (Groves & Chakraborty 1983: 254).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *Zoological Gardens, Alipore*

The Zoological Gardens in the suburbs of Alipore were inaugurated on 1 January 1876 by King Edward VII, then Prince of Wales. A rhino pit or enclosure was constructed but still empty later that year (B. 1876: 452). Besides the 10 specimens of *R. unicornis* listed here (2 on temporary exhibit in transit), there were also 3 *R. sondaicus* and 5 *D. sumatrensis*.

*1. F 1877-04-07 to 1880-05 † (from Dumraon)

Female rhino presented by Maharaja Maheshwar Bakhsh Singh (1803–1881), 9th Maharaja of Dumraon, Bihar (ruled 1844–1881). In the care of dealer William Rutledge, she walked from Dumraon to Kolkata. Died of tetanus (*Times of India* 1877-04-12; Sanyal 1892: 131; C. Buckland 1890a: 230).

*2. F 1887-12 (from Kolkata: Wajid Ali)

A female rhino was bought at the auction of the collection of Wajid Ali Shah (1822–1887), the exiled King of Oudh, in December 1887. The length of stay in the Zoo is not clear (6.12).

*3. F 1905-02 to 1932-01 †

Female rhino, donated by the Government of Nepal. She was transported from Raxaul to Kolkata by railway with the assistance of Charles Withers Ravenshaw (1851–1935), Resident to Nepal (Sanyal 1905). She was the mother of the calf born in the Zoo in 1925. The American naturalist Charles William Beebe (1877–1962) wrote a report of a visit to the zoo probably in early 1910, as the journal was issued in September (Beebe 1910). He took a photograph of the rhino enclosure measuring 2 acres and mentioned a pair of rhinos (nos. 3, 4) (fig. 5.33).

*4. M 1909-12-09 to 1930-06 †

Male, purchased together with another male (no. 5) for Rs. 15,000 from Nepal. The arrival in December 1910 mentioned by the Superintendent Bijay Krishna Basu (1910) is an error, which is confirmed by a notice of the addition of a pair of rhinos in the *Englishman's Overland Mail* (1909-12-09). Nuttall (1917: 632) published a photograph of one of the *R. unicornis* in the Calcutta Zoo (fig. 5.34). Fisher (1912) saw a (one?) "big one-horned rhinoceros" from Nepal.

5. M 1909-12-09 to (death unknown)

Male rhino purchased with previous male from Nepal (Basu 1910). This is not the animal sent to London Zoo in April 1912 (no. 6) because the arrival of that animal was recorded separately. Therefore it probably died soon, and remained unrecorded in the annual reports of the zoo.

*6. M 1912-01-25 to 1912-04-01 (Exported to London Zoo, UK)

Male rhino donated by Maharaja Chandra Shumsher of Nepal to King George V on 24 December 1911 (25.3). He lived in Alipore Zoo from 25 January to 31 March 1912, shipped on 1 April 1912 on the *ss Afghanistan*, reaching London on 21 May. He died in London Zoo on 27 April 1927.

*7. M 1925-10-09 (Birth)

Male rhino born dead, to the female of 1905 (no. 3) and male of 1909 (no. 4) (Ali 1927b).

*8. M 1932-03 to 1970-08-30 †

Male rhino donated by Marie Adelaide Freeman-Thomas, Marchioness of Willingdon (1875–1960), probably captured in Nepal with no. 9.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.33
Enclosure for the rhinoceros, photographed by Charles William Beebe (1877–1962) on a visit to the Alipore Zoo in 1910. Two rhinos are visible
BEEBE, *NEW YORK ZOOLOGICAL SOCIETY BULLETIN*, SEPTEMBER 1910, P. 693

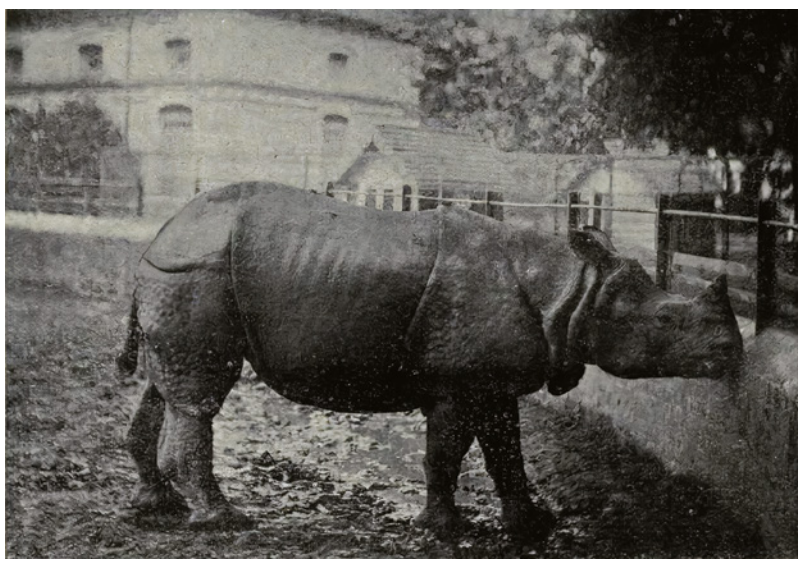


FIGURE 5.34
"Indian rhinoceros, Zoological Gardens, Calcutta." One of three specimens from Nepal in Alipore Zoo 1909–1911
W.M. NUTTALL IN PLAYNE, *BENGAL AND ASSAM, BEHAR AND ORISSA*, 1917, P. 632

*9. F 1932-10 to 1965-12-10 †
Female rhino donated by the Governor-General Freeman Freeman-Thomas, first Marquess of Willingdon (1866–1944), captured in Nepal during a visit of his son Lord Ratendone (24.25).
*10. M 1938 to 1939-06 (Exported to Washington DC, USA)
Male rhino captured in Kaziranga, temporarily exhibited until transfer to Washington DC, where it lived in the National Zoological Gardens 1939-05-26 to 1959-01-09 known as 'Gunda' (Rookmaaker 1989: 112).

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *William Rutledge* (*Dealer*)

William Rutledge (1832–1905) was a dealer in birds and wild animals at Entally in Kolkata (48.2).
1. around 1875
In a collection of watercolours and photographs related to the work of T.C. Jerdon offered for sale at the Arader Galleries in 2018 (48.2), there are photographs signed by Captain William George Stretton (1836–1899). Because Stretton first appeared in Kolkata references in 1875, these items are unlikely to be earlier. There are three photographs of *R. unicornis*. One shows a young adult animal with a chain around the neck attached to a tree trunk, with the head facing a man in a suit with a topi, probably William Rutledge, signed by Stretton with the number 26/8 (fig. 5.35). The other two photographs are identical and pasted to a single sheet, both showing a *R. unicornis* from behind, with on the left the same person holding a (measuring) stick, one of which is signed Stretton 70/2 (fig. 5.36). Probably these photographs were all taken at the same time in the compound of Rutledge in Entally.

Kolkata (*Calcutta*) – *King Wajid Ali Shah of Oudh*

*1. F [unknown date] to 1887-12 (to Kolkata, Alipore Zoo)
While King Wajid Ali Shah of Oudh (1882–1887) was living in Garden Reach, Metiabruz during his exile after 1856,

L.C.S.(Rees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.35 Young adult *R. unicornis* photographed by Captain William George Stretton (with number 26/8), probably at the premises of William Rutledge at Entally, Calcutta, in 1875 or afterwards. Size 14 × 10 cm. From a miscellaneous collection associated with T.C. Jerdon offered for sale by the Arader Galleries in 2018
WITH PERMISSION © ARADER GALLERIES, PHILADELPHIA

FIGURE 5.36 Photograph of a young adult *R. unicornis* by William G. Stretton (with number 70/2), probably at the premises of William Rutledge at Entally, Calcutta. Size 14 × 10 cm. From a collection sold in 2018 as fig. 5.35
WITH PERMISSION © ARADER GALLERIES, PHILADELPHIA

he had maintained a menagerie. When the animals were auctioned after his death, one female *R. unicornis* was obtained by the Zoological Gardens in Alipore (6.13).

***Kolkata* (*Calcutta*) – *William Jamrach* (*Dealer*)**

Rhino exports 1855–1875 (table 5.13). These animals are not included in the totals as they did not stay long in India before shipment.

The animal dealership headed by Johann Christian Carl (Charles) Jamrach (1815–1891) based in London was responsible for the importation of many rhinos in Europe and America from the time of its establishment in 1840 (fig. 5.37). His son William Jamrach (1843–1891) often traveled to India to oversee operations, but there is no indication that he actually maintained an office. In Kolkata he probably worked together with William Rutledge who was established in Entally near the centre of the town. In Europe, Jamrach was associated with Carl Hagenbeck (1844–1913) based in Hamburg, Germany (in Sankt Pauli, first at the Spielbudenplatz and after 1874 at Neuer Pferdemarkt), and with Charles William Rice (1841–1879) based both in Hamburg and London (Rookmaaker 2014b).

In 1875, the German artist Heinrich Leutemann (1875) published a candid interview with William Jamrach, which can be summarized here. At that time Jamrach recognized that most larger zoological gardens in Europe had been supplied with at least one rhino resulting in reduced demand. Jamrach had already made twenty journeys to India, and probably would have added another twenty, as long as prospective owners were willing to pay a higher

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 5.37 "The Prince's menagerie on board the Serapis", giving a view of animal transports in the 19th century *ILLUSTRATED LONDON NEWS*, SATURDAY 13 MAY 1876, P. 61

price. There were many hurdles to be negotiated, starting with the capture of the young animal, usually preceded by the death of the mother. Most of these animals were caught above the Ganges (meaning Bengal and Assam) and had to be brought to Kolkata, which was usually accomplished on foot, taking many months on the road, traveling by night and resting by day. Most of the young animals could be herded easily like sheep, but larger animals added much risk to the operation and several of these were lost on the onward sea voyage, which affected profits. The pair destined for Berlin in 1872, being some two years old and therefore getting too large, had to leave Kolkata in the rainy season. The ship could not approach the shore, hence Jamrach made a boat-bridge using 46 vessels strung together, anchored to the ground, and a walkway of planks 6 feet wide – it took only 3 minutes for the animals to walk from the shore to the ship. On other occasions, heavy weather or sickness resulted in the loss of the rhinos during the long voyage.

Despite these problems, Jamrach was quite successful in bringing the rhinos to Europe and America. He must have had agents in the field who are never identified by name. He also advertised in local newspapers, like in the *Pioneer* issued in Allahabad (1875-02-18 and 1876-01-08) for the purchase of tigers, elephants and rhinos, in those cases using a hotel in Calcutta as address to reply.

Kora Jahanabad, Uttar Pradesh – Unknown Locality

*1. 1665-12-02

The French diamond merchant Jean Baptiste Tavernier (1605–1689) encountered a rhino when he was traveling from Agra to Patna, close to Gianabad, now Kora Jahanabad, on 2 December 1665 (18.7).

Lucknow, Uttar Pradesh – Menagerie of Nawabs of Oudh

The reports of 19 rhinos kept by the Nawabs of Oudh are explored in chapter 6, summarized as follows (see

TABLE 5.13 List of specimens of *R. unicornis* exported by the animal dealer Jamrach from India 1850–1899

Sex	Arrival	Death	Disposal: town and facility
M	1855-06		Unknown: Auction Liverpool
F	1855-06		Unknown: Auction Liverpool
F	1856-05-24	1894-10-23	Vienna Schönbrunner Tiergarten
	1858-08-09		London, Jamrach
	1867	1867	Skulls of 2 animals died in transit
	1867	1867	Skulls of 2 animals died in transit
F	1871-09-21	1872-09-19	destination unknown
F	1872-09-19	1896-04-09	Berlin, Zoologischer Garten
M	1872-09-19	1909-10-26	Berlin, Zoologischer Garten
F	1872-04-26	1900-10-25	Cologne, Zoological Gardens
F	1875	1875	London, Rice (dealer)

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

tables 6.11, 6.12). Larger numbers were simultaneously recorded in 1819 (7 rhinos), 1824 (6 rhinos) and 1841 (12 rhinos). The total of 15 to 20 rhinos in the 1830s mentioned by Knighton (1855) is excluded because it is potentially inflated or fictitious.

1760–1765 Lucknow: Nawab (nd)
1769 Lucknow: Nawab (nd)
1789 Lucknow: Nawab 1802
1790 Exported from Laknaor to London (export)
*1814 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1814 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1814 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1819 Lucknow: Nawab 1824
1819 Lucknow: Nawab 1835
*1819 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1819 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
1841 Lucknow: Nawab < 1856
*1841 Lucknow: Nawab 1856 Kolkata: Barrackpore Park (Blyth) 1862
*1841 Lucknow: Nawab 1856 Kolkata: Barrackpore Park (Blyth) 1860
*1852 Allahabad: Rundheer Singh 1852 Lucknow: Nawab 1858.

Lucknow, Uttar Pradesh – Nawab Wazid Ali Shah Zoo

*1. F 1944-02-02 to 1973-04-02 †
From Nepal, named Roxy (Rookmaaker 1998: 90).

Manipur – Emperor Meidingu

1. 1720
The *Ningthaurol* or Royal Chronicles of Manipur record that the Emperor Meidingu Pamheiba (1690–1751) was presented with a rhino caught by Tarao Palli Nagas, a tribe from the Chandel district in S.E. Manipur (Hodson 1912).

Mathura, Uttar Pradesh – Seth Lakhmi Chand

1. 1851-03-08
The merchant Zyn-ool-Addeen had brought a rhino to Agra to be sold to Seth Lakhmi Chand (d. 1866), a millionaire banker in Mathura, and the animal broke loose (*Agra Messenger* 1851-03-08).

Mayong, Assam – Local King

1. 1925 (assumed)
Local people in Mayong (Mayang) near Pabitora Wildlife Sanctuary recollect that during the tenure of "King Rohan Singha", a rhino calf was brought to the palace as a pet, but died from diarrhea after a few months (Talukdar 2000; Talukdar & Barua 2006). The sources are silent about the year, but according to a genealogy of 48 generations of Mayong kings, the fifth previous to the current incumbent was Bakat Singha Rahan, which might point to a date around 1925.

Meghalaya – Charles Richard Cock

1. 1864-03-19
Charles Richard Cock (1838–1879) shot a female rhino at Tickri-killa (Tikrikilla) and captured the young one (37.7). Cock (1865) sold the animal but the destination is unclear.

Mumbai (Bombay), Maharashtra – Aga Khan

1. 1868 (Exported, died in transit)
Aga Khan, Hasan Ali Shah (1804–1881) sent a rhino to Nasir al-Din Shah (1831–1896), King of Persia (Daftary 1990: 513). It is probably the same animal which reportedly drowned in the harbour when it was being loaded on British India Navigation Company's steamer *Java* (*Times of India* 1885-03-17).

Mumbai (Bombay), Maharashtra – Victoria Gardens

1. F 1922-01-10 to 1922-03-02 (Exported to London Zoo, UK)
Female rhino called Bessie donated by Maharaja Chandra Shumsher of Nepal to Edward, Prince of Wales during his visit on 18 December 1921. She was kept in Victoria Gardens from 10 January to 2 March 1922, leaving on the *ss. Perim* and arriving London 7 April 1922, where she lived in the Zoo to 28 April 1926 (25.4).

Murshidabad, West Bengal – Nawab of Bengal

1. 1716 (from Kolkata: Chandernagor)
Heading the Mughal administration of Bengal, the first Nawab was appointed in 1717 and Murshid Quli Khan (1660–1727) held the post until his death. The rhino kept at the French factory at Chandernagor just north of Kolkata was a diplomatic present to the Nawab, possibly as early as 1716. There are no data where the animal was kept or how long it survived.
2. 1757 to early 1770s
1757-05. A young rhino (the height of a donkey) was captured near Sakrigali in the Rajmahal Hills. It was seen by the French traveller Abraham Hyacinthe Anquetil-Duperron (1731–1805) in the first weeks of May 1757 (29.3). He was told that the animal was transported to the Nabab of Bengal, tied with ropes and guarded by 50 men (Anquetil-Duperron 1771: lii–liii).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

Period around 1770. The account by the American traveler Bartholomew Burges (1740–1807) of his stay in India probably dates from the late 1760s. When he was at Muxadabag (Murshidabad), he saw a fight between elephants owned by the Nabob, likely Saif ud-Daulah (ruled 1766–1770). He also witnessed fights "of elephants, rhinoceroses, tygers, and wild buffaloes" (Burges 1790: 60), which could be the same occasion described in another part of his book: "a rhinoceros, and an elephant prepared for battle, were brought forth, who on the sight of each other, instantly approaching, begun with the utmost fury to engage. Provoked with his situation, he gave three sudden successive roars, followed by a violent jerk of his whole body backwards, which bringing the rhinoceros in front, with an incredible rapid pull of one of his teeth, he maimed him to such a degree, that unable to continue longer the fight, he turned tail and marched off and left him master of the field, amidst the shouts and acclamations of the crowd" (Burges 1790: 69).

Patna, Bihar – Mr. Young

*1. Period 1750–1780

Mr. Young of Patna (not identified) had a rhino which "occasionally walks the street" (Williamson 1807a: 45; 1807b, vol. 1: 168).

Patna, Bihar – English Factory

1. M 1738 (to London, where died *c.*1742–1744)

Procured by Humphrey Cole, the Chief of the English Factory in Patna, this 2-year old male rhino left Kolkata on 31 July 1738 and arrived in London on 2 June 1739. It was first exhibited in Eagle Street near Red Lion Square, where it was studied and drawn by the physician James Parsons. A detailed scientific description published in the *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London* in 1743, accompanied by two engraved plates (fig. 5.38), became the standard view of the rhinoceros for most of the 18th century (Parsons 1743). This animal might have been the one sketched by William Twiddy in Norwich in June 1744, but records after 1742 are unknown and maybe he died in that period. The history is further explored in 28.10.

2. 1763 (to London, probably died in transit)

Henry Vansittart (1732–1770), Governor of Bengal 1759–1764 obtained a rhino in Patna, Bihar in 1763 (28.11). It was forwarded to Kolkata and should have been shipped on the *Drake* in August 1763 as a gift to King George III, but there is no mention that it arrived in London.

Pune (Poona), Maharashtra – Menagerie of the Peshwa

*1. M 1790 to 1792

The menagerie of Peshwa Madhav Rao II (1774–1795) at the foot of Parvati Hill had a rhino donated (date unknown) by Mahadaji Scindia (1730–1794), the ruler of Gwalior 1768–1794. This male rhino was recorded five times between 1790 and 1792. There is no mention of the rhino after 1792.

1790-06-03. Edward Moor (1771–1848), officer of the East India Co., went to visit the Peshwa's menagerie, where he saw a rhino which was "a present from Scindia" (Moor 1794: 366; Parasnis 1921). He mentioned that clay models of all the animals were made at the request of the British Resident in the court of the Peshwa Mahrattas, Sir Charles Warre Malet (1753–1815).

1790–11. A watercolour drawing of the rhino was made in November 1790 by the Indian artist Gangaram Chintaman Tambat (Shaffer 2011: 7, 35; Hobhouse 1986, no. 8; Kincaid 1908: 88; Rookmaaker 1997b; Sardesai 1936: 223; Gode 1945; A. Das 2018b: 90). This representation was commissioned by C.W. Malet and remained in the family until it was offered for sale by Hobhouse in London in 1986. Malet added the following details, including some measurements, in his handwriting on the drawing: "This Drawing and Wax figure of a Rhinoceros belonging to Mudarao Narrian Peshwa was taken from the Life with great fidelity at Poona in November 1790 by Gangaram Chintaman Tambat, the Age of the Rhinoceros was supposed to be about 25 years of the following Dimensions viz. from the Outside of the Tail to the foremost wrinkle of the Neck ft 8 7 ½ ins [262.8 cm]. From the said wrinkle to the Top of the Nose ft 2 3 ½ [69.9 cm]. From the forefoot to the Shoulder Height ft. 5 11 [180 cm]. From the Hind foot to the Top of the Rump ft. 6. 3 [190.5 cm]. From the Root of the Horn nearest the nose to the point 1 [30.5 cm]. It was said by the Keepers that the Horn would grow. Poona 28 Oct. 1790. C.W.M. – This Animal is Retromingent but the genital parts when activated by concupiscence are projected as in the accompanying drawing in which the urinal line is also described. The colour of the animal is excellently conveyed in the wax Figure" (fig. 5.39).

1791-12-16. C.W. Malet wrote to the Governor-General Charles Cornwallis (1738–1805) that the Peshwa wished to reciprocate some donations and intended to send gifts including an elephant, a rhino, a horse, and some antelopes. He asks if it is best to send these by ship to Bombay (Sardesai 1936: 223).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

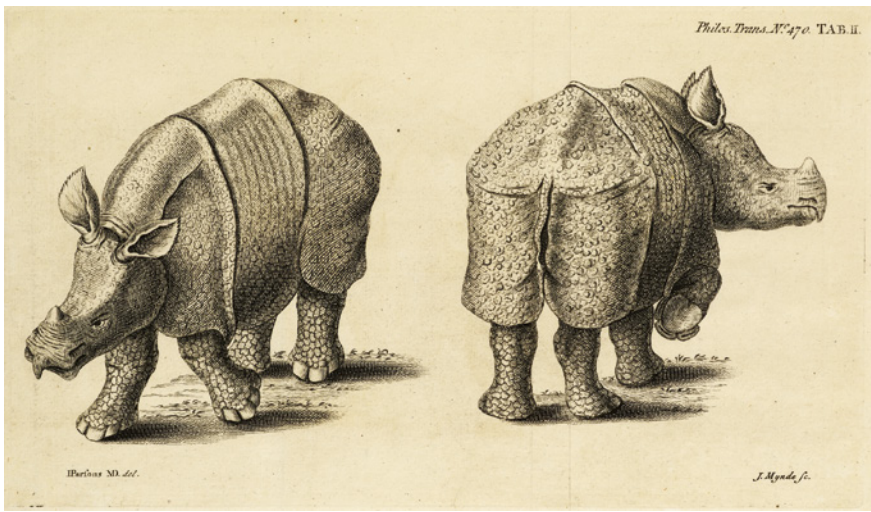


FIGURE 5.38
Two views of the young male rhino sent from Patna in 1738 and studied by James Parsons (1705–1770) in London in 1739
PARSONS, *PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF LONDON*, 1743, PL. 2. COURTESY: JIM MONSON

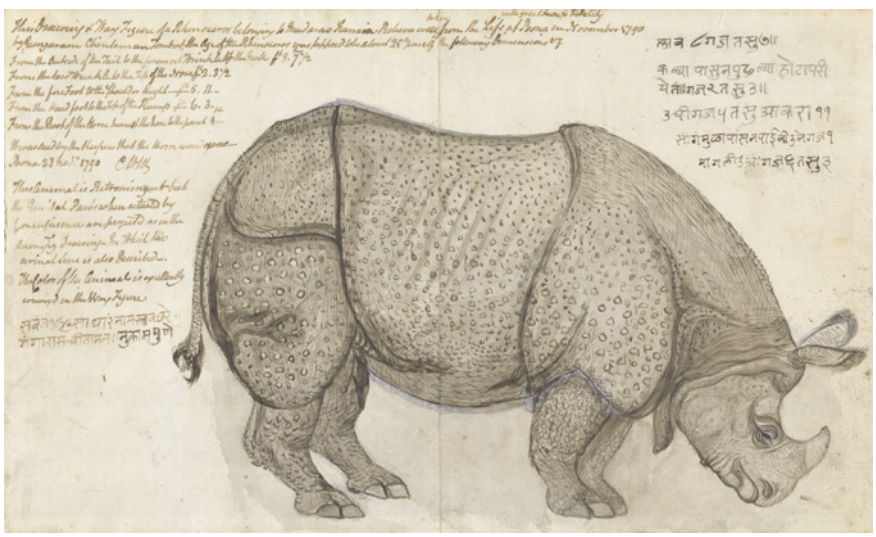


FIGURE 5.39
Gangaram Chintaman Tambat, A rhinoceros in the Menagerie of Peshwa Madhav Rao II (1774–1795) at Poona, November 1790. Watercolour and gouache, 12 × 36 cm
WITH PERMISSION © YALE CENTER FOR BRITISH ART, NEW HAVEN, CONN.: NO. B2006.14.33

1792-05-18. When David Price (1762–1835) lived in Poona, he went to the Peshwa's menagerie at the bottom of Pahrbutty Hill where he saw "the finest and most perfect model of a rhinoceros, that I have ever seen, either before or since. For, unlike the shapeless monster that we usually see exhibited, with his body enveloped in loose and flaccid folds of indurated hide, this stupendous animal was filled out to its utmost proportions" (Price 1836: 317). The keeper was able to get the animal to stand on its hind legs.

No date. Augustus Kincaid (1870–1954) was walking near Parvati Hill where he saw a grave of the Peshwa's rhino keeper who "one day ended his career with its horn through his body" (Kincaid 1908: 88).

Surat, Gujarat – See Ahmedabad, Gujarat, 1514

Trivandrum, Kerala – Zoological Gardens

*1. 1878-03 to 1900-06-16 †

Rhino exhibited (Rookmaaker 1998: 104). It was obtained in exchange from a native prince (Pettigrew 1882: 276).

Udaipur, Rajasthan – City Palace of the Maharanas

Rhinos in chains or otherwise in an obviously captive setting are depicted in art work of the successive Maharanas ruling in the first half of the 18th century. There must have been at least three rhinos, probably several more, which have here been combined conservatively as 2 specimens in the period prior to 1734 and 1 specimen in the period 1734 to 1751. A fourth and fifth rhino were painted in the 19th century.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

1–2. Period 1698–1734

Period 1698–1710. A court painting on cloth shows animal fights in front of the palace of Maharana Amar Singh II (1672–1710) of Mewar, which include 2 rhinos (fig. 15.40).

Period 1710–1734. These animals could still be alive in the time of Maharana Sangram Singh II (ruled 1710–1734), when rhinos were kept at the palace (information from Bhupendra Singh Auwa, The City Palace, Udaipur).

3. Period 1734–1751

A painting shows Maharana Jagat Singh II of Mewar (ruled 1734–1751) hunting a rhino (fig. 15.48). The chains around the front feet indicate captivity. The inscription names the animal 'Fateh-Chand.'

4. Period 1790–1825

Period 1790–1810. A wall painting in the Chitram-ki-Burj in Udaipur shows a rhino in a staged fight with a large-eared (African?) elephant (fig. 15.41). The rhino has a belt around the neck and a rider on the back controls it with ropes.

1795. A Jain invitation letter, "vijñaptipatra" dated in the last two lines at the end of the scroll to May–June 1795 shows a tame rhino (fig. 15.49).

Period 1820s. A drawing by a Kota artist depicts a rhino kept at the entrance of the palace in Udaipur (fig. 15.50a, 15.50b).

5. Period 1861–1874

A mural made during the reign of Maharana Shambhu Singh in the Karjali Haveli of Udaipur shows a rhino with a rider fighting a stag (chapter 15).

Udaipur, Rajasthan – Zoological Gardens

Hughes (2013: 88) suggests that possibly Maharana Fateh Singh (1849–1930) acquired a rhino for the Zoological Gardens at Samore Bagh in Udaipur which had opened in 1897. Although early accessions included tigers, bears and lions from Gujarat, there is no evidence of a rhino at that time.

*1. F 1941 to 1946 (to Jaipur)

The female rhino was 3 years old on arrival. From Nepal (see next entry). Transferred to Jaipur Zoo (Rookmaaker 1998: 105).

2. M 1941

At the time of Maharana Bhupal Singh (ruled 1930–1955), a pair of rhino came from Nepal and were lodged at Samore Bagh (Bhupendra Singh Auwa, The City Palace, Udaipur, information 2018).

Una, Himachal Pradesh – Baba Bikram Singh Bedi

1. F 1840 to 1857

Baba Bikram Singh Bedi (d.1862) killed his brother Attar Singh on 25 November 1839. To atone for his crime, he washed his hands daily in the excrement of a rhinoceros (*Allen's Indian Mail* 1862-10-27). The animal was kept on his estates in Una (Oonah), east of Hoshiarpur, now in Himachal Pradesh. This female rhino was said to be ten years old in 1849, and was bought when it was one year old for Rs. 2500 (*Delhi Gazette* 1849: 56). The 59th Regiment of Bengal Native Infantry invaded Oonah in 1857. They confiscated the rhino of Bikram Singh. The animal was tame enough to be guided by a twig but got angry when this was applied too smartly (Girdlestone 1864: 170).

Vadodara (Baroda), Gujarat

The history of the rhinos kept in Baroda (Vadodara) is found in chapter 7. Between 1810 and 1886, at least 5 rhinos were kept by the Maharajas of Baroda, summarized as follows:

1810 Vadodara Guikwar 1822
*1823 Vadodara Guikwar 1856–1865
*1848–1856 Vadodara Guikwar < 1885
*1856–1866 Vadodara Guikwar < 1885
1865–1866 Vadodara Guikwar (death unknown).

Varanasi, Bihar – Maharaja of Banaras

There is no evidence that the Maharajas of Benares kept a rhino. The report circulated about the male rhino which arrived in Boston, Mass. on 9 May 1830 being kept previously by the "Rajah of Benares" in the media (like *Pittsburgh Weekly Gazette* 1830-05-28) is a mistake for a Rajah of Calcutta (Buddynath Roy) as found in other reports.

The French author Louis Jacolliot (1837–1890) visited India (38.12). His report of two rhinos kept by a Maharaja "below Benares", possibly in the 1860s or 1870s, may well be fictitious (Jacolliot 1875: 120).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 08:49:19AM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

CHAPTER 6

Records of the Rhinoceros in Captivity in Independent Oudh

6.1 Captive rhinos in Oudh – Lucknow

An abundance of rhinos was kept in captivity in Lucknow, at least from 1775 when the Nawabs of Oudh (Oude, Awadh, Avadh) started to develop the town as their capital, until 1856 when the state was annexed by British forces. Reports allude even to a dozen rhinos seen simultaneously, and suggest that they might have been breeding (table 6.14). There are sadly no accounts or statistics which might help to identify individual specimens, no dates of arrivals, births or deaths. A very tentative list indicates the presence of 19 rhinos consecutively in Faizabad in the 1760s, in Lucknow from 1775 to 1856, and a further 2 in Kolkata during the exile of the last Nawab (table 6.15).

There is little to explain the definite fascination of the Nawabs with the rhinoceros. Of course they also kept quite large numbers of elephants, as well as tigers, cheetahs and other animals. Rhinos were found in the northern parts of the Oudh territory in the Lakhimpur and Bahraich regions. In the 18th century, the Nawabs enjoyed going on hunting expeditions, as seen in the sketches made for Jean-Baptiste Gentil (18.8). These were set up on an almost unimaginably large scale, with thousands of people in attendance, as narrated in 1793 by Captain Lewis Ferdinand Smith regarding a trip to Buckra Jeel (Bakhira Taal) near Gorakhpur: "Our party consisted of about 40,000 men, and 20,000 beasts, composed of 10,000 soldiers, 1000 cavalry, and near 150 pieces of cannon, 1500 elephants, 3000 carts or hackeries, and an innumerable train of camels, horses and bullocks. Carriages for women drawn by oxen. Also tigers, leopards, hawks, fighting cocks, fighting quails, and nightingales; pigeons, dancing women and boys, singers, players, buffoons, and mountebanks" (Smith 1806: 15). Rhinos had been expected but none were seen at this particular time, warned off by the noise and commotion.

It is rarely specified where rhinos were encountered in the town of Lucknow. There were stables, or enclosures, on the left (north) shore of the Gomti River in fields referred to as the Hazari Bagh (Hilton 1891: 122). So far no depictions or photographs are known showing the fields and stables where the rhinos could have been housed. The Hazari Bagh was connected with the town on the opposite shore by a ferry or pontoon bridge, and could be seen from the upper rooms in the Moti Mahal and from the 1810s from the verandah of the Shah Manzil constructed by Ghazi-ud-din (figs. 6.1, 6.2, 6.3). This viewing became popular in the time of Ghazi-ud-din after he initiated the performance of rhinos, elephants, tigers, bears and other animals in mutual fights (Walker 1865: 84; Alli 1874: 19; Fayrer 1900; Sharar 1975). Although many important visitors mentioned the presence of rhinos in Lucknow, their exhibition or mortal combats remained beyond the scope of artists, even though the Nawabs of Oudh were interested in art and poetry (Markel & Gude 2010; Llewellyn-Jones 2016). Much remains to be discovered about the Nawabs of Oudh and their passion for the rhinoceros.

FIGURE 6.1
A view of the Moti Mahal across the Gomti River in 1826. Part of an elongated diorama of Lucknow by an unknown artist. Watercolour and gouache, with gold; sheet 31 × 610 cm. Described when exhibited in Los Angeles and Paris by Markel & Gude 2010: 86, no. 56D
YALE CENTER FOR BRITISH ART, AVAILABLE DIGITALLY UNDER ORBIS:11747015

© L.C. (KEES) ROOKMAAKER, 2024 | DOI:10.1163/9789004691544_007
This is an open access chapter distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license.
L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 6.2
View of the Hazari Bagh on the left shore of the Gomti River where rhinos were kept in the fields opposite the Moti Mahal and the Shah Manzil in Lucknow. The river was bridged by a series of pontoons connected by wooden planks. This photograph was taken by Felice Beato (1832–1909), who visited Lucknow in 1858 (further information in Bautze 2007). The building in the background is "The Martiniere" constructed in 1793 in a European architectural style by the French Major-General Claude Martin (1735–1800) as his own residence. Silver albumen print 22,5 × 31,0 cm
WITH PERMISSION © P. & G. COLLECTION, KARLSRUHE-BERLIN. COURTESY: JOACHIM K. BAUTZE

FIGURE 6.3 Map of Lucknow, entrenched position of the British garrison, engraved by Francis Sidney Weller (1849–1910). It shows the position of the Moti Manzil and Hazuri Bagh on the River Gomti
MURRAY, *A HANDBOOK FOR TRAVELLERS IN INDIA, BURMA, AND CEYLON*, 1894, P. 232

• • •

Dataset 6.2: Chronological List of Events Indicating Rhinos in Captivity in Lucknow until the End of the 19th Century

Sequence: Date – Event – Reference – Specimen number according to table 6.15.

A. Period of Nawab Shuja-ud-Daula (1732–1775), Reigned 1759–1775

1760–1765 – Captive rhino guided by 4 men, as part of a larger painting of Nawab Shuja-ud-Daula on a lion hunt, probably dated early 1760s. The painter Mir Kalan Khan worked in Lucknow. Painting oil on canvas, 72 × 84.5 cm. Clive Collection, Powis Castle, Powys, Wales. National Trust NTPL Ref. No. 184225 – Losty 2002: 50, fig. 14; Markel & Gude 2010: 2, no. 162; McInerney 2011: 618, fig. 12 – 6.2, figs. 6.5, 6.6 – specimen 1.

1769 – 1 rhino captured. Jean-Baptiste-Joseph Gentil (1726–1799) sketched hunting scenes including a captured rhino surrounded by 7 men – Gentil, Atlas in Victoria & Albert Museum, London (Atlas 1825), p. 12 (scene 8) – 6.2, 18.8, fig. 18.4 – specimen 2.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

B. Period of Nawab Asaf-ud-Daula (1748–1797), Reigned 1775–1797

1789 – Depiction of adult rhino with a chain and rope around the neck, once with inscription dated 1789 – Watercolour, anonymous (3 copies): (1) British Library, Wellesley Collection, India Office Library and Records NHD32 f. 4 (Archer 1962: 6; Rookmaaker 1998: 77, fig. 43); (2) Natural History Museum, Hardwicke Collection, Zoology 88 f HAR, size 292 × 427 mm (Magee 2013: 84); (2) Private collection Simon Keynes, Cambridge (pers.comm.) – 6.3, fig. 6.7 – specimen 3.

1790 – Young rhino exported from "Laknaor", shipped on the *Melville Castle*, Captain Philip Dundas (1763–1807), which left Calcutta 1790-01-18 and arrived in London 1790-06-02. Exhibited by Thomas Clark (1737–1816) in the Lyceum, The Strand, London, until July 1793 – Burt 1791; Bingley 1804: 487; Rookmaaker et al. 2015 – 6.4, figs. 6.8, 6.9 – specimen 4.

C. Period of Nawab Saadat Ali Khan (1752–1814), Reigned 1798–1814

1799-03-15 – William Tennant (1758–1813), army chaplain, sees a rhino of 12 years old in an apartment near the Palace – Tennant 1803, vol. 2: 410 – specimen 3.

1802-04-10 – George Annesley, Viscount Valentia (1770–1844), British politician, mentions 1 rhino in the menagerie – Valentia 1809, vol. 1: 117 – specimen 3.

D. Period of Nawab Ghazi-ud-din Haidar Khan (1769–1827), First King of Oudh 1814–1827

1814-10 – Amelia (Thackeray) Shakespear (1780–1824), British Civil Service, sees 2 young rhinos – Irvine 1938: 299 – 6.5 – specimens 5, 6 or 7.

1814-11-06 – 2 female rhinos "of middle growth" and 1 younger rhino were seen by Francis Edward Rawdon-Hastings, 1st Marquess of Hastings (1754–1826), Governor General of India 1812–1821 – Hastings 1858, vol. 1: 224 – 6.5 – specimens 5, 6, 7.

1819-10-21 – Colonel Thomas Lumsden (1789–1874), at Palace of Furreed (Farrad) Bakhsh, notes "near to the carriages I saw seven animals of the rhinoceros kind" – Lumsden 1822: 16 – 6.5 – specimens 5–11.

[1810s] – The gazetteer by Walter Hamilton (1774–1828) states that "the Nabob has a menagerie: the rhinoceros being the only remarkable animal in the collection" – W. Hamilton 1815: 498, 1820: 348 – specimens unclear (5–11).

1824-10-21 – Reginald Heber (1783–1826), Bishop of Calcutta 1823–1826, visits Lucknow and records 5 or 6 large rhinos "on the other side of the river Goomty, in a well-wooded park" – Heber 1828a, vol. 1: 381 (1st edn), 1828b, vol. 2: 58 (2nd edn) – 6.1, 6.5 – specimens included in 5–11.

1826-04-12 – A rhino-elephant fight was expected, but did not take place during visit of William Pitt Amherst, 1st Earl Amherst (1773–1857), Governor General 1823–1828 – Shouldham 1826: cli – 6.6 – specimens unclear (5–11).

1826-04-12 – Major Francis Gresley (1807–1880), Bengal Army, was present during Lord Amherst's visit. He wrote to his father describing his excitement at the prospect of watching "all kinds of fights: elephants together with tiger and buffalo and rhinoceros and bear with crocodile, which I dare say will be highly amusing and terrific." The rhino fight was abandoned – Shrestha 2009: 109 after Letter books of Francis Gresley (British Library, India Office, B120) – 6.6 – specimens unclear (5–11).

1820s [? 1827] – Abdul Halim Sharar (1860–1926) mentions rhino-tiger fight in time of Ghazi-ud-din – Sharar 1975: 117 – 6.6 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–11).

E. Period of Nawab Nasir-ud-din Haidar Shah Jahan (1803–1837), Reigned 1827–1837

1827–12 – The intrepid lady traveller Fanny Parks, sometimes found as Parkes (1794–1875) visited Lucknow where she briefly mentioned a fight of "a rhinoceros against three wild buffaloes" – Parks 1850, vol. 1: 74 – 6.7 – specimen unclear (5–7, 9–11)

1827-12-14 – Rhino-tiger fight displayed during visit of Stapleton Cotton, 1st Viscount Combermere (1773–1865), Commander-in-Chief of India 1825–1830, reported by his Aides-de-Camp Edward Caulfield Archer (1771–1855) and Godfrey Charles Mundy (1804–1860) – Mundy 1832, vol. 1: 38; Archer 1833, vol. 1: 34 – 6.6 – specimen unclear (5–7, 9–11).

1830s – Presence of 15–20 rhinos recorded by William Knighton (1834–1900) after William Croupley. His account is at least partly fictitious – Knighton 1855: 253; Edwardes 1960 – 6.7 – specimens not included in table.

1831-01-18 – Fanny Parks (1794–1875) witnessed a fight between two rhinos which chased the spectators – Parks 1850, vol. 1: 177–178 – 6.7 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–11).

1834 – Anonymous visitor saw several rhinos chained to trees – Anon. 1834b: 217; *Friend* 1835-03-14 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–11).

1835-08 – Female rhino included in large gift of King Nasir-ud-din to King William IV; did not arrive in London, hence died in transit – Anon. 1837: 44; Brown 2001; Llewellyn-Jones 2016 – 6.8 – specimen 9.

F. Period of Nawab Muhammad Ali Shah (1777–1842), Reigned 1837–1842

1837-12-29 – Fight of 2 rhinos during visit of Prince Willem Frederik Hendrik (1820–1879) of The Netherlands, reported by Pieter Arriëns (1791–1860) – Arriëns 1853: 125; Pol 2016: 92 – 6.9 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–11).

1837–12 – A rhino fight was scheduled, not witnessed by Emily Eden (1797–1869) and Fanny Eden (1801–1849), sisters of Governor-General George Eden, 1st Earl of Auckland (1784–1849) – Eden 1866, vol. 1: 88 – 6.9 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–11).

1841-12-26 – Prince Aleksei Dmitrievich Soltykoff or Saltykoff (1806–1859), Russian diplomat, saw in the stables "Une douzaine de rhinocéros hideux et enormes étaient enchaines sous un long toit soutenu par des poudres" (12 rhinos chained under a long roof). From the description these stables were in or near the Chota Imambara of Hussainabad – Soltykoff 1848: 155, 157, 1858: 179 – 6.9, chapter 15 note 87 – specimens 5–7, 9–11, 12–16.

G. Period of Nawab Amjad Ali Shah (1801–1847), Reigned 1842–1847

1843-03-03 – The Prussian army officer Leopold von Orlich (1804–1860) visited the Menagerie on the left bank of the Goomty consisting of a large rectangular court surrounded by stables. There were 13 tigers, monkeys, rabbits, antelopes, quails and an ichneumon. However, 6 rhinos had been removed "to adorn various sepulchral monuments" and Orlich gave no indication that he had seen any of these – Orlich 1845a: 215, 1845b, vol. 2: 120, 1845c, vol. 2: 112 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–16).

1843 – The German traveller Wolf Erich von Schönberg of Herzogswalde (1812–1887) visited the Iman-barah at Hussynabad (Hussainabad) noticing "some rhinoceroses and elephants, kept to amuse their masters by their combats in the arena" – Schönberg 1853, vol. 1: 134 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–16).

1845-03-26 – Prince Friedrich Wilhelm Waldemar of Prussia (1817–1849) went to stables on the [north] bank of the Goomty, where he saw the enclosures for rhinos and elephants used for animal

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

fights – Mahlmann 1853, part 2: 30; Kutzner 1857: 206; Burbach 1873, vol. 1: 429 – 6.9 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–16).

[1840s?, date uncertain] – "At Lucknow may be seen many rhinoceros, some confined by a frail wooden railing, and others tethered to posts by ropes round a fore leg" – Old Shekarree 1860: 129 (the identity of the author is uncertain, now believed not to be Henry Astbury Leveson, who wrote under a similar pseudonym on hunting in Africa. The author gives no clue about the date of his observations).

H. Period of Nawab Wajid Ali Shah (1822–1887), King of Oudh 1847–1856 – Exiled to Calcutta in March 1856

1850s – Rhino fights mentioned by Joseph Fayrer (1824–1907), who was surgeon in Lucknow from July 1853 to 1858, and in charge of wild animals at the time of annexation in 1856 – Fayrer 1900: 92 – 6.9 – specimens unclear (5–7, 9–16).

pre-1855 – Account of "visit of a recent traveller to Lucknow", who saw in the menagerie "a rhinoceros tied to a tree", "I made my escape as quickly as possible, more especially as the rhinoceros began to shew signs of displeasure at our long stay" – Townsend 1855: 127 – specimen unclear (5–7, 9–16).

1855 – Major John Arthur Bayley (1831–1901) sees 3 rhinos in town driven along by horsemen armed with long spears – Bayley 1875: 140 – 6.9 – specimens 14–16.

1856-08 – Sale of King's menagerie (in Oudh). Media reports state that catalogue of auction included 3 rhinos – *Leeds Times* [and others] 1856-08-02 – 6.11 – specimens 17–19.

1856-08 – Sale of the King's menagerie. Edward Blyth (1810–1873) bought 2 rhinos at Rs 250 and transported them to Kolkata (further fate unknown) – Fayrer 1875b: 18; Grote 1875: x – 6.11 – specimens 18, 19.

[undated] – William Walker (1838–1908), writing as Tom Cringle in the *Times of India*, states that "the fights between elephants and rhinoceroses, which required to be viewed at a safe distance, took place across the Goomtee on the level ground in front of the Hazaree Bagh, the King and the court watching them from the verandah of the Shah Munzil" – Walker 1865: 84.

I. Rhino Confiscated from Rundheer Singh 1852

1852-02 – Rhino confiscated at raid of Rundheer Singh's camp on 12 February 1852, presented to Lucknow authorities – Anon. 1852a – 6.10 – specimen 17.

1858-03-27 – Rhino taken at Kaiserbagh by 53rd Regiment, commander Lt.-Gen. William Sutherland (1788–1862). Seen by Edmund Hope Verney (1838–1910) on 27 March 1858 – Jones 1859: 197; Verney 1862: 122 – 6.10 – specimen 17.

1858 – Soldier at time of Indian Mutiny was punished for shooting a tame rhino which had been captured by his regiment. His defence was that the hide should be too thick – Kinloch 1885: 62 – specimen 17.

J. King Wajid Exiled in Garden Reach, Calcutta 1856–1887

1876 – "Mr Routledge has just secured a splendid specimen of a rhinoceros standing only 2 ½ feet (76 cm) from the ground. It was captured for him at the Sunderbans" – *Times of India* 1876-09-09 – 6.11 – specimen 20.

1887-12-01 – 2 females – Sale of King's menagerie, catalogue commences with 2 female rhinos, priced at Rs 2000 each – *Amrita Bazar Patrika* (Calcutta) 1887-12-01 (from *Englishman*); Llewellyn-Jones 2016 – 6.11 – specimens 20, 21.

1887 – Female *R. sondaicus* arriving in Calcutta Zoo in 1887 had lived 10 years in Oudh's menagerie – Calcutta Zoo 1888; Noll 1889; Sanyal 1892: 131; Flower 1931: 203; Rookmaaker 1998: 122 – 6.11 – specimen 20.

1887 – Female *R. unicornis* acquired by Calcutta Zoo at sale of Oudh's menagerie – Calcutta Zoo 1888; Noll 1889; Anon. 1890: 234; Rookmaaker 1998: 55 – 6.11 – specimen 21.

TABLE 6.14 Numbers of rhinos observed in Lucknow in respective years

1810		1820		1830	(15–20)	1840		1850	
1811		1821		1831	2	1841	12	1851	
1812		1822		1832		1842	several	1852	1
1813		1823		1833		1843	6	1853	
1814	2–3	1824	5–6	1834	several	1844		1854	
1815		1825		1835		1845	several	1855	3
1816		1826		1836		1846		1856	3
1817		1827	1–2	1837	2	1847		1857	
1818		1828		1838		1848		1858	
1819	7	1829		1839		1849		1859	

Details are found in the Chronological List. The numbers 15–20 in 1830 are from Knighton (1855) which may be fictitious in detail, hence not counted in totals.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

TABLE 6.15 Tentative list of rhinoceros specimens kept by the Nawabs of Oudh

Faizabad
1. 1765. Captured in 1760–1765. No further data.
2. 1769. Captured in 1769. No further data.

Lucknow
3. 1789, 1799, 1802. Adult rhino. No further data.
4. 1790. Young rhino shipped to London, arriving 2 June 1790. Clark's Rhinoceros at The Lyceum.
5. 1814, 1819, 1824, 1841. female [1/7 in 1819, 1/6 in 1824, 1/12 in 1841], died before 1856.
6. 1814, 1819, 1824, 1841. younger female [1/7 in 1819, 1/6 in 1824, 1/12 in 1841], died before 1856.
7. 1814, 1819, 1824, 1841. young animal [1/7 in 1819, 1/6 in 1824, 1/12 in 1841], died before 1856.
8. 1819, one of seven rhinos in 1819, died before 1824 (when maximum 6 rhino were reported).
9. 1819, 1824, 1835. female [1/7 in 1819, 1/6 in 1824] to UK in 1835, died in transit.
10. 1819, 1824, 1841. 1 of 7 in 1819, 1/6 in 1824, 1/12 in 1841, died before 1856.
11. 1819, 1824, 1841. 1 of 7 in 1819, 1/6 in 1824, 1/12 in 1841, died before 1856.
12. 1841, 1855, 1 of 12 rhinos, died before 1856.
13. 1841, 1855, 1 of 12 rhinos, died before 1856.
14. 1841, 1855, 1 of 12 rhinos, died before 1856.
15. 1841, 1855, 1 of 12 rhinos, died before 1856.
16. 1841, 1855, 1 of 12 rhinos, died before 1856.
17. 1852, confiscated at raid of Rundheer Singh's camp. Not sold at auction of 1856. Died 1858.
18. 1841, 1855. 1 of 12 in 1841, sold at auction of menagerie in 1856, arrived Calcutta (Blyth).
19. 1841, 1855. 1 of 12 rhinos in 1841, sold at auction of menagerie in 1856, arrived Calcutta (Blyth).

Calcutta (Kolkata)
20. 1876. Female. Captured in Sundarbans (*R. sondaicus*) through Rutledge. Sold at auction in 1887. To Alipore Zoo in Calcutta.
21. 1887. Female. Arrival unknown. Second rhino included in Wajid's auction sale. To Alipore Zoo in Calcutta.

The potentially inflated numbers proposed by Knighton (1855) are not included. Larger numbers were simultaneously recorded in 1819 (7 rhinos), 1824 (6 rhinos) and 1841 (12 rhinos).

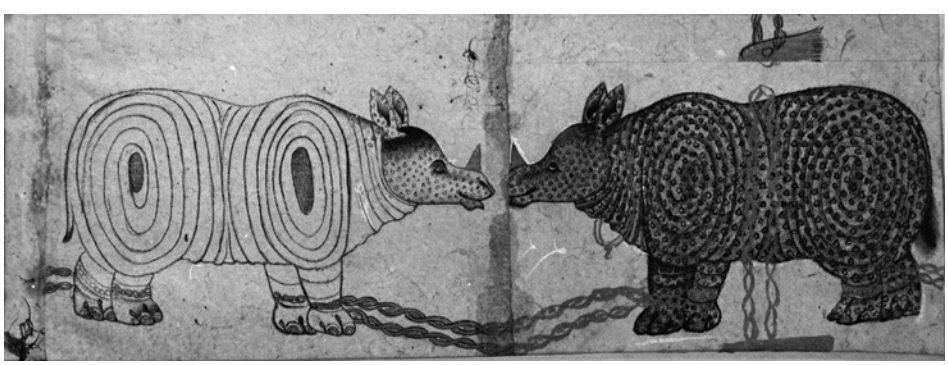


FIGURE 6.4
Two rhinos with feet chained, in a miniature painted in the late 18th century in India. The artist, locality and date are unknown. Image 6 × 15.2 cm
REPRODUCED IN BAUTZE (1985, FIG. 5) FROM THE COLLECTION OF KUMAR SANGRAM SINGH OF NAWALGARH

6.2 Capture of a Rhinoceros in 1769

During one of the regular hunting expeditions in the northern stretches of Oudh organised by Nawab Shuja-ud-Daula, a rhino was captured in 1769. This is the implication of a scene depicted in the Atlas assembled by the French army officer Jean-Baptiste-Joseph Gentil (1726–1799), who was at the court when it was still largely located in Faizabad (18.8). While the date 1769 is recorded in the Atlas, there is no further information about the fate of the little rhino in the painting (fig. 18.4). It could have been kept for a while either in Faizabad or in Lucknow where some of the official administration was located before the capital of Oudh moved there in 1775.

A miniature drawing of this period (fig. 6.4) showing two chained rhinos may represent a scene in Oudh, Jaipur or elsewhere (Bautze 1985: 423, fig. 5).

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 6.5 A royal lion hunt at Allahabad. Painting attributed to Mir Kalan Khan in Lucknow, 1760–1765. The central figure has been identified as Nawab Shuja-ud-daula. A captured rhino is escorted by three royal guards in the lower left corner. Watercolour and gouache, 72 × 84.5 cm
CLIVE COLLECTION. POWIS CASTLE, POWYS, WALES © NATIONAL TRUST IMAGES/ERIK PELHAM

The painter Mir Kalan Khan was trained in the Mughal court and worked in Lucknow from about 1750 (Bautze 1993: 280). A painting called "A royal lion hunt at Allahabad" shows a rhino being guided by four men, and while it is not the main subject matter, there is no doubt that the animal had just been captured (figs. 6.5, 6.6). Although the location might have been in the region of Allahabad as suggested by the title, it is also thought that Mir Kalan Khan produced the painting in 1760–1765 at Lucknow (Losty 2002, McInerney 2011). There is no direct evidence that this event is linked to the capture in 1769 portrayed by Gentil. In view of the miniature of the two chained rhinos, it is not unlikely that there were two rhinos in captivity in Lucknow at the end of the 1760s.

6.3 Rhinoceros Exhibited in 1789

When Richard, 1st Marquess Wellesley (1760–1842) was Governor-General of India 1798–1805, he assembled a large collection of drawings (British Library, London). This includes a watercolour of a rhino with a rope around the neck, without inscription (Archer 1962). A very similar folio is found in the Hardwicke Collection (Natural History Museum, London), with the following inscription in pencil: "Rhinoceros unicornis. – drawn from a living animal in possession of Asoph-ud Dowlah – Vizir – Lucnow 1789" (Magee 2013: 84). A third copy without data is in the private collection of Simon Keynes, University of Cambridge (fig. 6.7). The animal has a chain and a rope

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 6.6
Detail of the hunt at Allahabad showing a captured rhinoceros
CLIVE COLLECTION ©NATIONAL TRUST IMAGES/ERIK PELHAM

around the neck, shows a horn of reasonable size, and looks adult. Blyth (1872c) noticed that head and lower limbs were quite smooth, which he thought to "represent a peculiar and undescribed species." However, it is clearly *R. unicornis*.

6.4 Clark's Rhinoceros in London, 1790–1793

In 1790 a young rhino "from Laknaor, in the East Indies" was shipped to London on the *Melville Castle*, arriving on 2 June 1790. It was bought by the entrepreneur Thomas Clark (1737–1816) and exhibited at the Lyceum on The Strand, London until it died in July 1793. The painting of a large adult male rhino with a good-sized horn by the well-known animal artist George Stubbs (1724–1806) is supposed to be this specimen (fig. 6.8). However a drawing by N. Burt of a young chained animal in 1791 appears to contradict this (fig. 6.9). The history of this rhino is clear, but the anomaly of the depictions has not been resolved (Rookmaaker et al. 2015).

6.5 Groups of Rhinos during the Reign of Nawab Ghazi-Ud-Din

In October 1814, Amelia Shakespear took her children to see two young rhinos in Lucknow "which were perfectly tame and gentle and ate bread from the hands of several of the gentlemen." Just a few weeks later, the Governor-General Hastings was given an opportunity to see three rhinos: "Two were females of middle growth. The third was quite

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

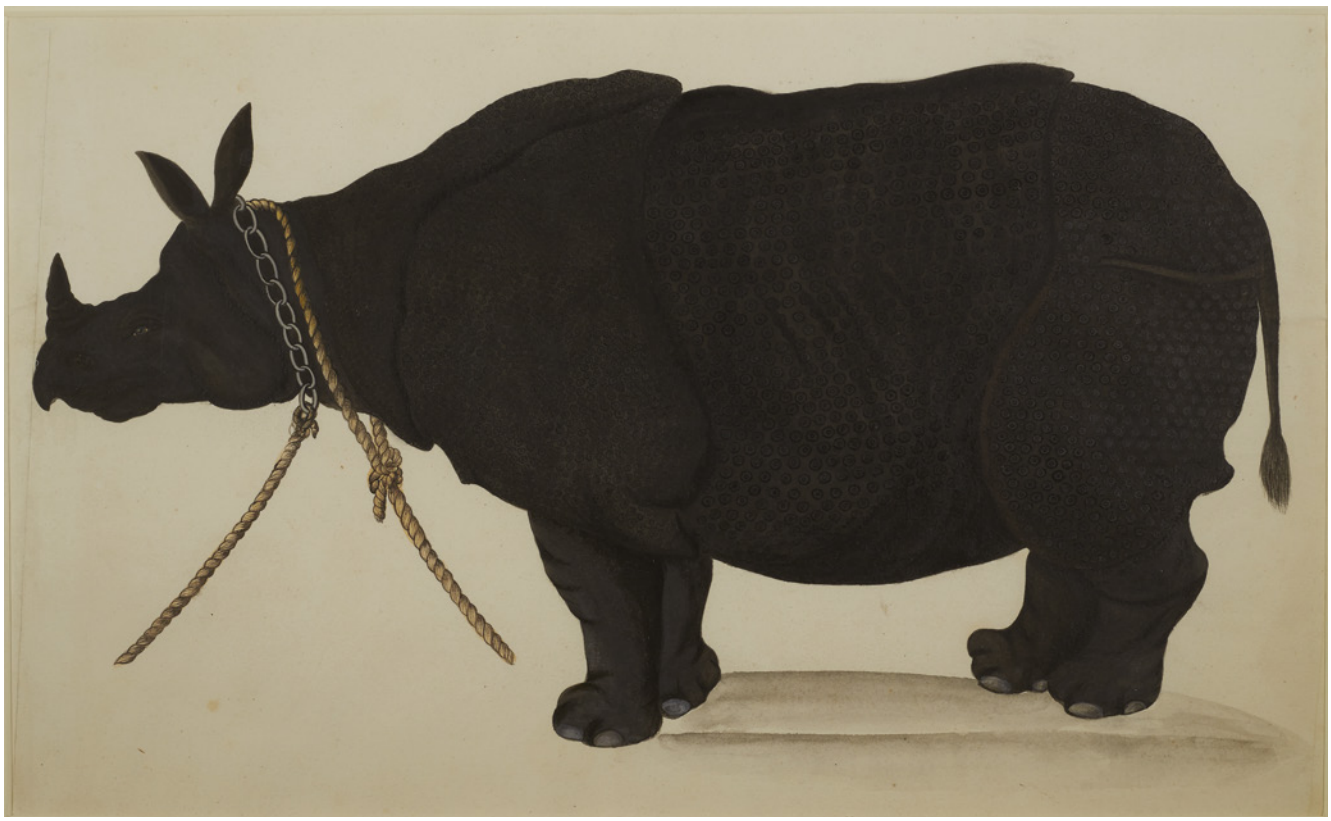


FIGURE 6.7 Watercolour of a rhinoceros with ropes around the neck. An identical copy in the Natural History Museum, London (Hardwicke Collection) states that it was an animal alive in Lucknow in 1789
WITH PERMISSION © PRIVATE COLLECTION OF SIMON KEYNES, CAMBRIDGE

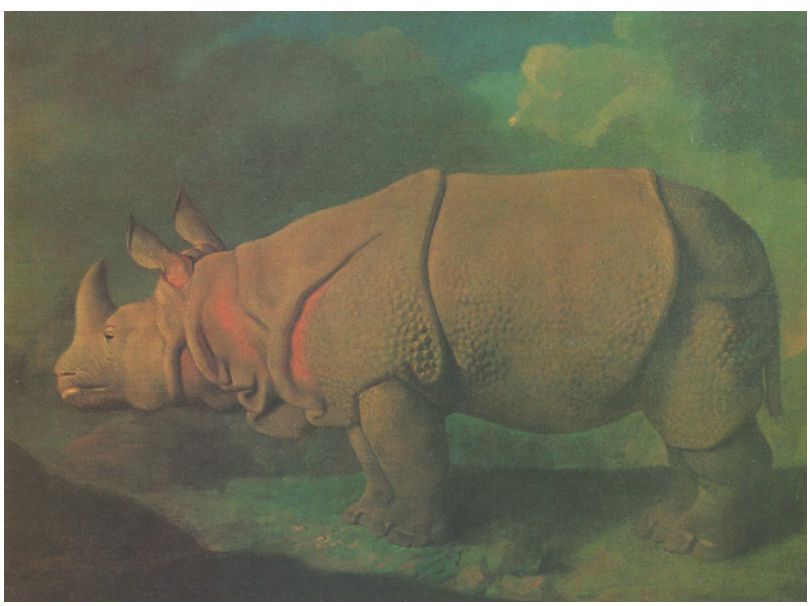


FIGURE 6.8
George Stubbs (1724–1806), undated painting of a male rhinoceros. Oil on canvas. Size 75 × 96 cm. From the collection of the surgeon John Hunter (1728–1793)
WITH PERMISSION © HUNTERIAN MUSEUM, ROYAL COLLEGE OF SURGEONS OF ENGLAND, LONDON, RCSSC/P 267

young. They appeared tame and gentle." As the ages and sizes do not correspond, maybe there was already a larger group in the King's menagerie. In 1819 Colonel Thomas Lumsden saw seven rhinos when he arrived at the Farhad Bakhsh, within the Chattar Manzil Palace complex. It is likely that the rhinos, together with some other larger animals, were kept in a park on the north (left) bank of the Gomti River, where Bishop Reginald Heber in October 1824 described a peaceful scene, with "five or six very large rhinoceroses, the first animals of the kind I ever saw, and of which I found that prints and drawings had given me a very imperfect conception. They are more bulky animals,

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 6.9
Drawing of a rhinoceros in the Exeter 'Change Menagerie in London in 1791. Signed (lower left) N. Burt, Del.; (lower right) Record Sculpt. The draughtsman N. Burt was "of the Naval and Drawing Academy, Tottenham Court Road." Engraved by John Record
BURT, *DELINEATION OF CURIOUS FOREIGN BEASTS AND BIRDS*, 1791, PLATE OPPOSITE P. 9

and of a darker colour, than I had supposed, and the thickness of the folds of their impenetrable skin much surpasses all which I had expected. These at Lucknow are gentle and quiet animals, except that one of them has a feud with horses. They seem to propagate in captivity without reluctance, and I should conceive might be available to carry burthens as well as the elephant, except that, as their pace is still slower than his, their use could only be applicable to very great weights, and very gentle travelling. These have sometimes had howdahs on them, and were once fastened in a carriage, but only as an experiment which was never followed up" (Heber 1828a, vol. 1: 381). This must have been one of the very few instances where an attempt was made to let a rhino pull a carriage, obviously too difficult, unless it is in an imaginary setting like that painted by the Italian artist Guiseppi Zocchi in 1757 (fig. 12.18). Although Heber only mentions full-grown specimens, no younger ones, he implies that the rhinos were breeding in captivity, which was accepted as evidence by Darwin (1868, vol. 2: 165). Certainly, a group of 5 or 6 or 7 rhinos must have been quite a sight.

6.6 Rhinos Fighting other Rhinos and Tigers

Fights involving rhinos are first mentioned in the reign of Nawab Ghazi-ud-din, and were to become a more regular spectacle in later years. The first exact and reliable reference dates to the visit of the Governor-General Lord Amherst, who was informed about proposed fights on 12 April 1826. However, due to the ill health of the King, this did not actually take place (Shouldham 1826). A more successful attempt was made on 14 December 1827 in honour of the visit of Stapleton Cotton (1773–1865), the Commander-in-Chief of India when neither animal was harmed: "A rhinoceros was next let loose in the open court-yard, and the attendants attempted to induce him to pick a quarrel with a tiger who was chained to a ring. The rhinoceros appeared, however, to consider a fettered foe as quite beneath his enmity; and having once approached the tiger and quietly surveyed him, as he writhed and growled, expecting the attack, turned suddenly round and trotted awkwardly off to the yard gate, where he capsized a palankeen which was carrying away a lady fatigued with the sight of these unfeminine sports" (Mundy 1832, vol. 1: 38).

Another fight between a rhino and tiger is described by the author and publisher Abdul Halim Sharar, which he sets in the time of Ghazi-ud-din, but his source is obscure. His description of the event is rather gruesome, and hopefully it was not a frequent occurrence: "The most interesting battles were between a tiger and a rhinoceros. Except for the underpart of its belly, the rhinoceros is brazen-bodied and the tiger's teeth and claws have no effect on it. With the assurance of this strength, the rhinoceros cared nothing for the strongest of foes and, lowering its head, was able to get under its adversary's belly and rip it open with the horn on its snout; all the entrails came tumbling out and the adversary's days were over. Only rarely did a tiger knock a rhinoceros flat on its back and then tear open Its belly with teeth and claws. Generally the rhinoceros managed to kill the tiger with a thrust of its horn" (Sharar 1975: 117). Tigers in the wild might sometimes attack young rhinos. Such scenes remain the realm of artistic interpretations, like one found in a drawing by the German artist Adolf Closs from the 1880s (fig. 6.10). A staged fight similar to those seen in Lucknow was depicted in dramatic fashion by the American artist Frederick Melville du Mond around 1900 (fig. 6.11). An equally fictitious scene of tiger fighting a rhino in the

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 6.10 "Un drame dans les jungles" (A jungle drama). Tiger attacking a young rhino which is rescued by the mother. Signed by the German painter and illustrator Gustav Adolf Closs (1864–1938) and engraved by Oskar Frenzel (1855–1915). Size 20 × 27 cm
DECINTHEL, *LA CHASSE ILLUSTRÉE*, 1 OCTOBER 1887, P. 317

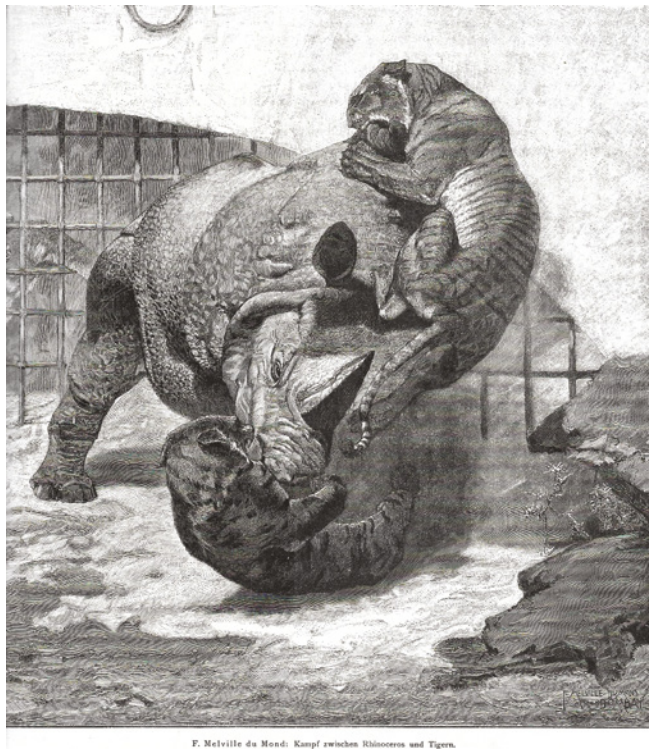


FIGURE 6.11 Fight between rhino and a pair of tigers "Kampf zwischen Rhinoceros und Tigern." This is a fictitious scene created by the American artist Frederick Melville du Mond (1867–1927), who visited India in 1900. The artist signs (lower right corner) with the location "Bombay." He is known for drawings showing animal battles. This image (24 × 24 cm) was published in an unknown German language publication, probably soon after 1900
COLLECTION KEES ROOKMAAKER

arena was drawn by John Alexander Harrington Bird published in a late posthumous reprint of a book by the Scottish novelist George John Whyte-Melville (1901) without further explanation (fig. 6.12).

6.7 The Time Of Nasir-Ud-Din in the 1820s

The conditions in Lucknow during the reign of Nawab Nasir-ud-din are the subject of the *Private life of an Eastern King* published in 1855 when the annexation of Oudh was being discussed. First published by "a member of the household" anonymously due to political and negative personal contents, the author William Knighton (1834–1900) had not been to Lucknow at the time and relied on information from the librarian Edward Croupley (Tait 1857). Despite being semi-fictitious and unillustrated, the book was quite popular, with two further printings in 1855, again in 1856 and 1857, followed by others later in the century. Bénédict-Henry Révoil (1816–1882) presented a French translation in 1858 and 1865, while Ludwig Thiele gave a German version in 1856. None of this allows one to dismiss the passages about the presence of rhinos or the animal fights. However, it does leave some room to doubt the veracity of the actual numbers, when Knighton writes about 15 to 20 rhinos "kept in the open park around Chaungunge, and allowed to roam about, at large, within certain limits" (Knighton 1855: 253). He writes more convincingly about the fights staged between two rhinos (preferably males) which would try to attack their opponent's belly with their horn (with an example from wild surroundings in fig. 6.13).

Fanny Parks, who lived in India 1822–1839 with her husband Charles Crawford Parks (1797–1854) working as a collector for the East India Company, seemed quite pleased by such entertainment which was perhaps not as harsh as

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 6.12 "With a short labouring trot he moves around the arena." Engraving signed by John Alexander Harrington Bird (1846–1936) showing a fictitious scene of a tiger fighting a rhino
WHYTE-MELVILLE, *THE GLADIATORS*, 1901, P. 151

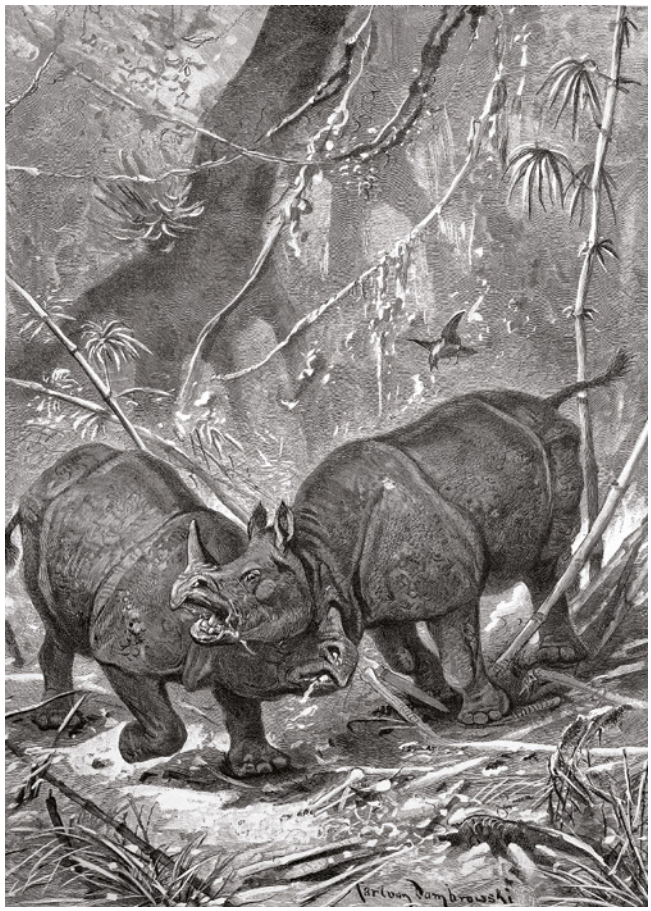


FIGURE 6.13 Two rhinos arguing among themselves in the jungle. Imaginary scene drawn by the German artist Carl von Dombrowski (1872–1951)
SOURCE UNKNOWN, EARLY 20TH CENTURY. COLLECTION KEES ROOKMAAKER

could be imagined: "When the elephant fights were over, two rhinoceros were brought before us, and an amusing fight took place between them; they fought like pigs. The plain was covered by natives in thousands, on foot or on horseback. When the rhinoceros grew fierce, they charged the crowd, and it was beautiful to see the mass of people flying before them" (Parks 1850, vol. 1: 177).

6.8 A Gift for King William IV in 1835

In the early 1830s, Nasir-ud-din felt compelled to send a splendid gift consisting of many items to the British King William IV (1765–1837) and his spouse Queen Adelaide of Saxe-Meiningen (Brown 2001; Llewellyn-Jones 2000: 11). The shipment left Lucknow on 20 January 1835, detailed in a list of 6 February 1835, signed by the Assistant to the Resident John Dowdeswell Shakespear (1806–1867), which included 2 elephants, 2 Arabian horses, 2 cows and "1 Female Rhinoceros, with Brocade Shool, or covering" (Anon. 1837: 44). Having reached Kolkata in March, the donation accompanied by Philip Friell representing the Nawab was forwarded on the *Duke of Argyll* reaching London 7 August 1835 (*London Evening Standard* 1835-08-08). The horses were dispatched to Windsor Castle, the elephants to the London Zoo and the Surrey Zoological Gardens. However, there was no rhino among the live arrivals, so she either died in Kolkata or during the voyage, without leaving further trace.

6.9 Rhinos in Lucknow before the Annexation in 1856

The Dutch Prince Willem Frederik Hendrik, third son of King Willem II (Wiliam II), made a tour on the Ganges as a teenager in 1837 (Pol 2016). He had the company of the

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

FIGURE 6.14
Capture on 12 February 1852 of Rundheer Singh of Patti Syfabad. Sketch by Frank Slinger, Deputy Commissioner at Allahabad
ILLUSTRATED LONDON NEWS, 15 MAY 1852, P. 388

sisters of the Governor General, Emily and Fanny Eden. He saw a fight of two rhinos which were still shackled at the hind legs (Arriëns 1853).

The Russian aristocratic traveller and artist Prince Alexis Soltykoff (1806–1859) was roaming around Lucknow in December 1841 when he passed the stables situated in a park near the mausoleum built for the Nawab's favourite horse and saw 12 rhinos chained under a long roof supported by a beam (Soltykoff 1848).

Visiting the north bank of the Goomty River on 26 March 1845, the Prussian Prince Friedrich Wilhelm Waldemar saw stables of an undefined number of rhinos, but apparently no fight was staged at that time (Mahlmann 1853).

If there had been 12 rhinos in Lucknow in 1841, this number must have dwindled quite considerably in the next decade. The animal confiscated from Rundheer Singh in 1852 was kept in Lucknow, most probably together with those owned by the Nawabs. Joseph Fayrer still mentioned a fight including rhinos for an uncertain date in the 1850s. The clearest report comes from Major John Arthur Bayley for a visit in 1855: "One morning when riding into the town I was met by three rhinoceroses, driven along by half-a-dozen horsemen armed with long spears" (Bayley 1875: 140).

6.10 Rundheer's Rhinoceros 1852–1858

On 12 February 1852, Lieutenant-Colonel Robert Henry Wallace Dunlop (1823–1887), joint magistrate at Jaunpur in the south-east of Uttar Pradesh, took a small force of 34 native men to capture a local chief who was troubling the government. Rundheer or Randhir Singh was the third son of the rich zamindar Diwan Hirda Singh of Patti Saifabad in Pratapgarh District, then on the outskirts of Oudh territory. When Dunlop entered the camp, Rundheer was asleep and easily captured, later to be kept in confinement in Lucknow until 1856 (Lethbridge 1893: 517; Anon. 1852b; Anon. 1878a, vol. 3: 158). Dunlop found not only three hundred of Rundheer's followers, but also seven elephants and an "unusually large and intractable rhinoceros." The scene was the subject of a drawing made by Frank Slinger, the Deputy Commissioner of Allahabad, for the *Illustrated London News* of May 1852 (fig. 6.14). The rhino was handed over to the authorities in Lucknow and then probably became part of the Nawab's menagerie.

Or maybe it was the animal in the care of the 53rd regiment of the Bengal Native Infantry, recovered from the town's Kaiserbagh during the troubles of the Mutiny of 1857 according to Oliver John Jones (1813–1878): "a tame rhinoceros, who was reputed to be a hundred years old; it certainly was nearly blind, and quite stupid, but very good-natured, and would let one pull him by the horn or rub his scaly coat of mail without showing the slightest displeasure. He was taken up to their camp, and when I left them, he was there in safety, and, if not in clover, certainly in the midst of plenty" (Jones 1859: 197). On 27 March 1858, the British officer Edmund Hope Verney (1838–1910) observed "a wonderful rhinoceros in the camp, the property of the 53rd; he was found in Lucknow and is very tame; every day he is driven to a well to drink, guided by little taps from a twig which one would have thought could hardly have been felt through his thick hide: if, however, any one ventures to do more than touch him very lightly with it, he at once gets angry. He is very old,

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

poor fellow, and suffers from some sort of ophthalmia, which has rendered him all but blind" (Verney 1862: 122). Apparently before long it was shot by mistake by one of the soldiers.

6.11 Sale of Oudh's Menagerie in 1856

The state of Awadh (Lucknow) was annexed by the British in February 1856, and King Wajid left the city to reach Kolkata on 13 May 1856. His menagerie in Lucknow could not be maintained and was put up for auction. An early list was circulating in April, with an unspecified number of rhinos (*Friends of India* 1856-04-03). A more detailed catalogue was mentioned in the British press in early August, pointing at an auction in July 1856. The list included 128 elephants, 2 giraffes, 18 tigers, 3 leopards, 4 lynxes, 60 hawks, 220 horses as well as 2,840 bullocks and 10,000 pigeons, not to forget 3 rhinos. Total receipts were Rs 1,50,000 (then about £15,000). It is likely that news of the auction had brought the Curator of the Indian Museum, Edward Blyth (1810–1873). In partnership with a German friend (probably the animal dealer Charles Jamrach), he bought many of the exotic animals at rock-bottom prices, like 16 tigers at Rs 10 each, a pair of rhinos at Rs 250, and a giraffe at Rs 500 (Fayrer 1875b; Grote 1875; Llewellyn-Jones 2000: 139). The third rhino, perhaps the one confiscated from Rundheer Singh, may not have been sold as it was too sick or old, and was cared for by the army. Blyth arranged for his lots to be transported to Kolkata, experiencing some casualties both on the journey and after arrival in town because onward shipment to Europe was difficult to obtain (Grote 1875; Rookmaaker 1997c; Brandon-Jones 1997). Blyth must have found accommodation for the two rhinos from Oudh somewhere in Kolkata. Presumably one of these animals was shipped on the *Sutledge* on 9 April 1858 to London, where it might have been cared for by Jamrach or another animal dealer. Its sale is unknown, as there are no records of any rhinos arriving in world zoos in the years 1856–1860 (Jamrach 1858; Rookmaaker 1998).

6.12 King Wajid Shah in Kolkata

Although the King was much devoted to his menagerie, he reached Kolkata in 1856 without it. However, he soon established an animal park at his new home called Garden Reach in Metiabruz, in Kolkata on the right side of the river (Llewellyn-Jones 2016). Besides 18,000 pigeons, there were to be 2000 other birds, animals and snakes (London *Times* 1874-10-27). The animal dealer William Rutledge (1839–1905) largely depended on the King for his business, supplying animals with an annual budget of 1 lakh (Rs 1,00,000) and the death of the King in 1887 precipitated its demise (Llewellyn-Jones 2016). The King also obtained at least two new rhinos while living in Metiabruz. One of these, standing 76 cm high, was captured in the Sundarbans for Rutledge (*Times of India* 1876-09-09) and must have been a specimen of *R. sondaicus*. The accession of the second specimen (*R. unicornis*) is not clear.

6.13 Auction in Kolkata in 1887

When Wajid Shah died on 1 September 1887, the animal collection was auctioned by Milton & Co., owners of a horse stable yard. An editorial in the *Amrita Bazar Patrika* (Calcutta) of 1 December 1887 talks of a catalogue "commencing with two female rhinoceroses, which are priced at Rs. 2000 each." A sale at half that price was arranged with Ram Bramha Sanyal (1850–1908), who was engaged as Superintendent of the Calcutta Zoo in Alipore since its inception in 1876 (Llewellyn-Jones 2016). The 1887–1888 annual report of the Calcutta Zoo (1888) lists the addition of an Indian and a Javan rhinoceros. The lifespan of this *R. unicornis* is unclear, but it may still have been alive in 1890 (Anon. 1890: 234). The *R. sondaicus* was alive when Sanyal (1892: 131) wrote his important treatise on the management of animals in captivity, but no record of its death has been found. In 1891 the zoo had a large income from the sale of rhino urine (Ehlers 1894, vol. 1: 372), remarkable if this would prove to have been the product of an animal as rare as a *R. sondaicus*.

L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker - 9789004691544
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/03/2024 12:06:07PM
via Open Access. This is an open access title distributed under the terms of the CC BY-NC-ND 4.0 license, which permits any non-commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided no alterations are made and the original author(s) and source are credited.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/

The rhinoceros is an iconic animal. Three species once inhabited South Asia, two of which disappeared over a century ago. This survey aims to reconstruct the historical distribution of these large mammals resulting in new maps showing the extent of their occurrences. Thousands of sources varied in time and nature are used to study the interactions between man and rhinoceros. The text is supported by over 700 illustrations and 38 maps showing the importance of the rhinoceros in the scientific and cultural fabric of Asia and beyond.

Leendert Cornelis (Kees) Rookmaaker, Ph.D., University of Utrecht (1989), is a retired historian of zoology. His various interests are expressed in over 260 publications, including 12 books like *The Zoological Exploration of Southern Africa* (1989), *François Levaillant and the Birds of Africa* (2004), and *The Rhinoceros in Captivity* (1998). He is the editor of the comprehensive online Rhino Resource Center.

Series Editors
Aaron M. Bauer, Dominik Hünniger and Andreas Weber

ISBN 978-90-04-54488-8

ISSN 2452-3283
brill.com/enh

Kees Rookmaaker - 978-90-04-69154-4
Downloaded from Brill.com 05/02/2024 10:17:53PM
via Open Access.
https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0

NOTE BY AUTHOR

THE PAGES THAT FOLLOW HERE ARE A SMALL PART OF THE BOOK

THE CHAPTERS ARE OUTLINED HERE

THIS BOOK IS AVAILABLE FOR FREE OPEN ACCESS GLOBALLY

PLEASE CONSULT THE PAGES ON THE PUBLISHER WEBSITE:

Go to

https://brill.com/display/title/64767

**** FREE ACCESS ONLINE GLOBALLY****

USE THE BOOK FOR RESEARCH, MANAGEMENT DECISIONS, FIELD WORK, NATURE CONSERVATION, BIOGEOGRAPHY, HISTORY, ICONOGRAPHY

BOOK REVIEWS

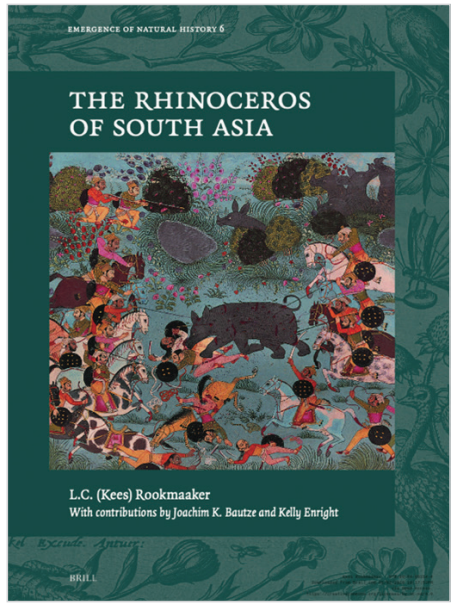
The Rhinoceros of South Asia

LC (Kees) Rookmaaker, with contributions by Joachim K Bautze and Kelly Enright

Reviewed by Lucy Vigne

PO Box 24849, Nairobi, Kenya
email: lucy.vigne@gmail.com

Eloquently written with a wealth of absorbing detail about Asian rhinos (*Rhinoceros unicornis*, *Rhinoceros sondaicus* and *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis*), and outstanding illustrations, this is a magnificent encyclopedic publication. The book describes the three rhinoceros species that existed in South Asia and their historical distribution. Most chapters cover *R. unicornis* (the author uses the Latin names), which had by far the most extensive range in South Asia. Kees Rookmaaker, a retired historian of zoology, has specialized in finding and compiling rhino records throughout his career. This book is the culmination of Rookmaaker's study of more than 40 years, collating archaeology, Indology, art history, palaeontology, geology, conservation and zoological research. It provides an incredible synthesis of data.


EMERGENCE OF NATURAL HISTORY 6
THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA
L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker
With contributions by Joachim K. Bautze and Kelly Enright
BRILL
Figure 1. Front cover

The publication is available open access (free to the public) on the Internet, which will help researchers immensely for further study and those interested in rhinos around the world. The hard copy, a collector's item, can be obtained from the publisher's Brill (details at end). The text is supported by over 700 illustrations that show the importance of rhinos in the scientific and cultural fabric of South Asia, and beyond. There are 38 rhino distribution maps for the different parts of South Asia where they were found. All locality records are researched up to the map coordinates.

There are 82 datasets—with dates and locations—that include records of rhinos encountered and information about those people who recorded them, some hitherto unknown, with their life dates. There are 75 tables, some with important estimates of the status of rhinos. The first and last rhino recordings are given where they occurred across South Asia, the first time these have been compiled. The book is divided into 47 'Rhino Regions' with chapters moving from west to east. At the end is a detailed bibliography of 3,081 items and a comprehensive index.

The abundant illustrations with informative captions are fascinating and occasionally gruesome—these are part of history, and the author does not shy away from their inclusion. Instead, Rookmaaker comments that accurate records of a dead rhino provide a means of learning and 'for it to have some significance through some form of utilization'. A specimen can be examined

and measured scientifically and can provide an accurate locality and date. Some past observers confused the three species, and thus whether they were sympatric or allopatric in certain areas. Identification was easier when rhinos were killed or captured, but even then, the description of the species was often not clearly recorded. The author has been careful to note the occasional erroneous historical records or if there were inadequate data and the need for continuous investigation where possible.

Rookmaaker has scrutinized the literature on Asia's rhinos since his first academic paper was published in 1973 when he was just finishing secondary school, unravelling the story of Clara the Dutch rhinoceros (*R. unicornis*), who came to Holland and toured the European continent between 1741 and 1758. Since then, he has been intrigued by rhinos in the historical literature. This book is a labour of love, and combines academic precision with a clear writing style, presenting many absorbing anecdotes and stories.

British citizens living in South Asia described encounters with rhinos, sometimes hunts with Maharajas, and meeting rural people who told them of their experiences with rhinos. Many local hunters used pit traps and spears to kill rhinos for their meat and other body parts, mainly their skin and, of course, their horns, which were in demand for export to China. In some moving accounts by British colonials, involving the rescue or capture of rhinos, a common finding was how quickly these wild creatures habituated to captive life, often being ridden upon and following their keepers meekly. People who described rhinos in art or literature generally either captured them for private menageries and public zoos or killed them as trophies and for museums. They were perceived as dangerous beasts to hunt (Fig. 2).

In Rookmaaker's clear introduction, he laments that the history of natural science is not a well-studied field, despite the need to combine the humanities with science for effective conservation. Chapter 2 written by historian Kelly Enright 'Reading Rhinos through the Lens of Human-Animal Studies' prepares the reader for the text to come. She explains that the value of history is immense in helping guide our current actions and future plans, based on understanding varied cultural perspectives. She remarks that more

Figure 2. Artistic rendering of a rhinoceros attacking an elephant bearing Victor Reginald Brooke (1873–1914) on 12 February 1909 in the Manas jungle, Assam (Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 40.3).

people in India and Nepal today are aware of the allure of rhinos and respect them as treasures that must be guarded with as much care as museum artworks—albeit as living animals.

While the focus of the book is mostly on *R. unicornis* there is something new on every page, depending on what people find interesting. Part 1 (chapters 3–45) is about *R. unicornis* (the greater-one horned or Indian rhino). This rhino species is the only one endemic to South Asia that occurred in India, Bangladesh, Bhutan, Nepal, Pakistan, and Afghanistan, but disappeared from much of its range before the 19th century. With successful conservation approaches and anti-poaching measures *R. unicornis* has been recovering well in protected areas in northern and north-east India and southern Nepal. The species flourishes in the rich grassy floodplains of the Himalayan rivers, mainly in India's states of Assam and West Bengal, and in the southern provinces of Nepal.

Chapters 3–14 cover *R. unicornis* taxonomy and nomenclature; captivity, especially in Oudh (Lucknow

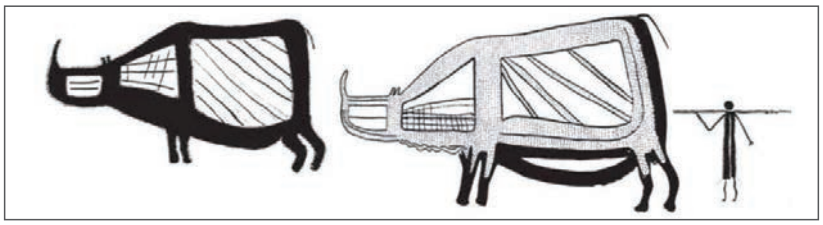


Figure 3. Erwin Neumayer surveyed prehistoric drawings (from the Mesolithic period 12,000-4000 years ago) in shelters and caves in the central part of India, providing for the book those depicting rhinos (tracing by Neumayer; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 9.3).

Figure 4. All Mughal emperors from Babur to Humayan, Akbar, Jahangir, Shah Jahan and Aurangzeb hunted or kept rhinos in the 16th and 17th centuries. This painting by Willem Schellinks shows a hunting scene with Shah Jahan, circa 1665, with a rhino-elephant fight faintly in the background (Museum of Orientalists, Doha, Qatar; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig 11.13).

Figure 5. Mahout and hunter on an elephant are surprised by a rhinoceros. A mural within the Badal Mahal, Palace of Bundi. Rajasthan. This is one example of a long series of depictions of rhinos on the walls of the palaces in Rajasthan, here for the first time made public; height: 56 cm (photographed by Joachim Bautze; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 15.2).

Figure 6. King Tribhuvan of Nepal posing with a rhino after a hunt. Taken by Kiran Man Chitrakar, 1920s or 1930s. This is one of a series of photographs that have never been published before (private collection, reprint not allowed; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 24.19).

Figure 7. Elephants hauling a dead *R. unicornis* in hill country. Watercolour by Sita Ram. The rhino was shot by the party of Hastings at Maharajpur in the Rajmahal Hills, Bihar, on 14 December 1820 (British Library; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 29.1).

Figure 8. The Maharaja of Cooch Behar invited high-ranking officials and friends to take part in his annual shoots in West Bengal and Assam from 1871 to 1907, including women. Here in 1896, the Maharaja, in the bow tie and his son Rajev, are seen with Daisy of Pless next to her husband, the Prince of Pless. (This photo is from a private collection; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 32.22).

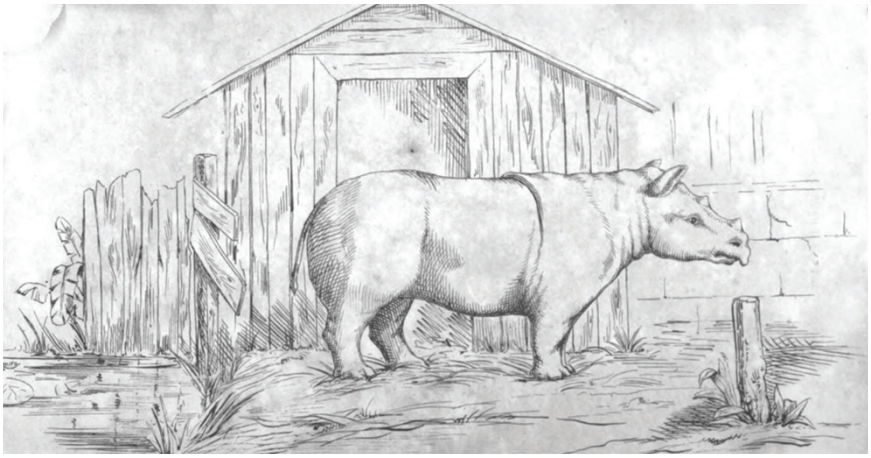


Figure 9. Begum was a famous two-horned hairy rhinoceros captured in Chittagong (Eastern part of Bangladesh) in 1867 by Captain Frederick Henry Hood, who made this drawing in his compound. This female rhino, *D. sumatrensis lasiotis*, lived in the London Zoo until 1900, setting a captive longevity record (Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 54.12).

and Baroda); fossil records; rock art in central India (Fig. 3); rhino records in Harappan settlements (an Indus Valley civilization that flourished from 2600 to 1900 BC in southern Pakistan); rhinos recorded in the Mughal period (from the start of the 16th century for two centuries) (Fig. 4); rhinos and their products exported from India east and west; historical records of rhinos in Afghanistan, Pakistan, Punjab and Gujarat.

Chapter 15 entitled 'A Pictorial survey of rhinos in the art of Rajasthan' was researched and written by Joachim Bautze. There are over 70 illustrations in this chapter alone, most showing rhinos encountering people, elephants, tigers and other rhinos. Many are photographed from wall paintings in some of Rajasthan's old palaces showing intricate, artistic details. These give clear evidence that their range once extended into Rajasthan (Fig. 5). Chapters 16–19 continue with historical records eastwards into Uttar Pradesh, including Dudhwa National Park (NP), where rhinos are nowadays protected.

Nepal follows (chapters 20–27), again with historical records of rhinos and those who encountered them (Fig. 6), including a chapter on members of the British royal family visiting Nepal. Rookmaaker also writes about the successful protection of rhinos in Shuklaphanta NP, Bardia NP, and Chitwan NP.

The following seven chapters return to India, from the state of Bihar (Fig. 7) to Cooch Behar (Fig. 8) in the state of West Bengal today and describe the growing numbers of rhinos in Gorumara NP and Jaldapara NP. Bhutan's rhino records (chapter 35) and then 10 chapters on the rhinos recorded in north-east India, including Fitzwilliam Thomas Pollok and his writings in the 19th century, are thoroughly described. The state of Assam is famous for its rhinos, nowadays well protected from poaching in Manas NP, Orang NP, Pabitora Wildlife Sanctuary and Kaziranga NP, which Rookmaaker covers in depth.

Part 2 (chapters 46–52) is about *R. sondaicus* (the lesser one-horned or Javan rhino). This species was found in South Asia's Bangladesh (Sunderbans) and India (West Bengal). Chapters cover taxonomy and nomenclature; captivity; historical records in Odisha (Orissa), the Sundarbans, North Bengal and Assam. The book describes their gradual local extinction in these regions. Today extremely few exist in the world, in merely one protected area in Java, Indonesia.

Part 3 (chapters 53–64) is about *D. sumatrensis* (the hairy or Sumatran rhino). This species was also found in South Asia's Bangladesh (Chittagong) and the north-east states of India (from Mizoram to Nagaland) and in West Bengal/Assam. Chapters cover taxonomy and nomenclature; captivity; and historical records in Chittagong and areas further north-east towards the Myanmar border. As for *R. sondaicus*, the book records the gradual local extinction of *D. sumatrensis* in South Asia, which remarkably had to be pieced together from just 26 reports from 1862 onwards. Today extremely few *D. sumatrensis* are known to survive in the world,

Figure 10. This is a previously unknown photograph of a young *R. sondaicus inermis* captured in the Sundarbans and kept in the premises of a well-known animal dealer, William Rutledge in Calcutta. Photo taken by Captain William George Stretton on 1 December 1875 (private collection; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 48.9).

Figure 11. In 1876, Philip L. Sclater published one of the best illustrated papers about the rhinos exhibited at London Zoo highlighting their unique rhino collection. This Javan rhino is the subspecies *R. sondaicus sondaicus*. The plates were engraved after watercolours by the animal artist Joseph Wolf (Zoological Society of London; Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 46.1, and also *R. unicornis*: Fig. 3.1, and *D. sumatrensis*: Figs. 53.1, 53.2).

and are restricted to Sumatra, Indonesia.

Rookmaaker's earlier findings on the number and details of Asian rhinos in captivity historically, especially the most numerous, *R. unicornis*, but also *D. sumatrensis* (Fig. 9) and *R. sondaicus* (Figs. 10 and 11) are greatly augmented. For *R. sondaicus* Rookmaaker has revised his 1998 figure of 22 specimens in captivity to 39 clear identifications, still a very small number, and gives interesting information about them, with 19 recorded in captivity in India and Bangladesh, the last one in 1905.

An epilogue (chapters 65–67) summarizes

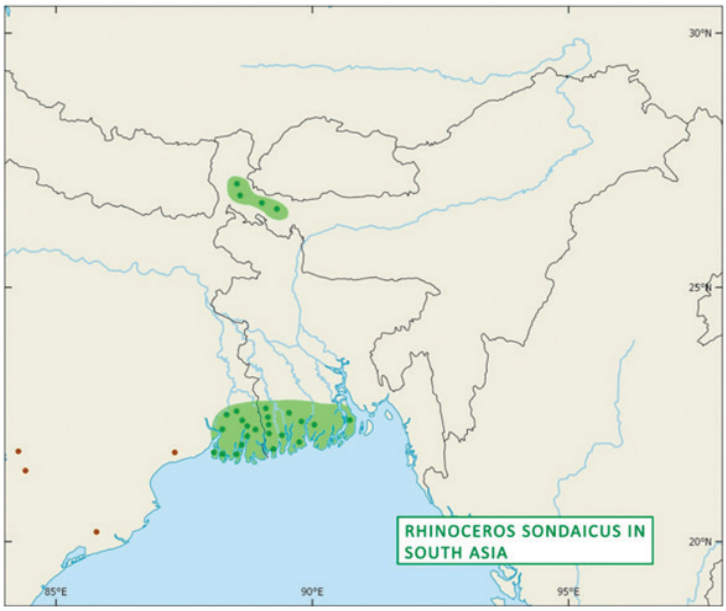


Figure 12. This map shows the historical distribution of *Rhinoceros sondaicus inermis* in South Asia. (Map design by Ajay Karthick and Richard Kees, © Kees Rookmaaker (Rookmaaker, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, Fig. 66.37).

Rookmaaker's main findings, with his updated historical distribution maps (Fig. 12) for each of the three species in South Asia. A map also shows the proto-historical distribution of *R. unicornis* from 11,700 years ago. Many factors led to the massive decline in rhinos in most of South Asia, including the spread of human settlement, hunting, and cultivation. The book provides the data to explore the processes leading to the local extinction of two of the three species, even in areas where human interference might not have been the most significant factor.

Rookmaaker comments near the end of his tome that he 'spent many happy hours chasing rhinos on the pages of the great books of the past and present in many shapes and forms'. His publication is indeed another great book, packed with nuggets of information. He points out that in retirement it was an enquiry he could 'pursue more vigorously', combining the many records from fossil remains, rock paintings, drawings, photographs, trophies and writings. These can inspire further study and data compilation about rhinos historically, as is the author's hope.

Kees Rookmaaker's masterly book, *The Rhinoceros of South Asia*, is the culmination of a life's work reconstructing the historical distribution of *R. unicornis*, *D. sumatrensis* and *R. sondaicus* resulting in new maps showing the extent of their occurrences. Thousands of sources were used to study the interactions between humans and the three rhinoceros species that were found in South Asia. While most of the material focuses on *R. unicornis*, there is important new information included for *D. sumatrensis* and *R. sondaicus*. I cannot recommend Rookmaaker's new book highly enough, for rhino researchers, those interested in art and history, and of course conservation, in South Asia, and indeed all enthusiasts wishing to increase their knowledge about the three ancient rhino species of Asia.

Rookmaaker, Kees (LC) 2024. The Rhinoceros of South Asia. Brill, Leiden, The Netherlands.
Published in digital e-book version on 30 April 2024: https://brill.com/display/title/64767, available Open Access to view or download.
Hardback published on 12 June 2024, order from Brill: https://brill.com/display/title/64767. Price (2024) €295 / about $325
Emergence of Natural History, Vol.6, pp. i–liv, 1-835 (size 22 x 29.5 x 4 cm).
ISBN 978-90-04-54488-8 (hardback)
ISBN 978-90-04-69154-4 (e-book)
https://doi.org/10.1163/9789004691544

native guides, which demonstrates the essential role of local knowledge in enabling European scientific exploration. The book also reveals the interconnected nature of nineteenth-century scientific networks, where knowledge, specimens, and people moved fluidly between metropoles and colonies.

The collections Pohl amassed in Brazil were remarkable in their scope. Among them were thousands of plants, and many mammals, birds, amphibians, fish, insects, shells, minerals, as well as some Indigenous artifacts that act as a testament to his interactions with Indigenous groups. In addition, Pohl not only sent live animals destined for the menageries of the Austrian imperial court, but also arranged the transport of two Indigenous individuals to Vienna; their ultimate fate is a deeply problematic episode reflecting the colonial-era practice of human exhibition.

Pohl's publications were an important outcome of the expedition, with his two-volume travelogue being of relevance not only to historians but also ethnologists, due to the linguistic samples from native Brazilian peoples it contains. Pohl's taxonomic work named numerous plant genera to honour members of the Austrian imperial family, further illustrating how scientific achievements often reveal social and patronage networks. In turn, in recognition of Pohl's botanical work, Martius named the genus *Pohlana* in his honour. Reproductions of depictions of many of these specimens by artists such as Thomas Ender (1793–1875) and Michael Sandler (1790–1850) illuminate this book.

The book is not only a rich biography of Johann Baptist Emanuel Pohl and a valuable resource for historians due to the vast previously unpublished archive material it presents, but also a critical examination of imperial science in the early nineteenth century. It makes a significant contribution to the historiography of scientific travel. The author's rigorous engagement with archival materials and the reconstruction of Pohl's journey offers readers a glimpse into the social, diplomatic, economic, and political dimensions of scientific exploration. Scholars interested in the intersections of science and empire will find much to appreciate in this work.

DOI: 10.3366/anh.2025.0984
ANDERSON ANTUNES https://orcid.org/0000-0001-7133-7848
SARA ALBUQUERQUE https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2619-8556

ROOKMAAKER L. C. (Kees). *The rhinoceros of South Asia.* Emergence of Natural History series, Volume 6. Brill, Leiden and Boston: 2024. iv, 835 pp.; illustrated. Price €295. ISBN 9789004544888 (hardback), ISBN 9789004691544 (e-book – free pdf download).

On 20 May 1515 the most famous rhinoceros in the world arrived in Lisbon, Portugal as a gift from Mufazar Shah II to the Portuguese Governor Afonso de Albuquerque, who donated it to King Dom Manuel I. This rhinoceros is very familiar to us 500 years later, because it was portrayed in a sketch by Albrecht Dürer, although he never actually saw the animal. He based his sketch on a drawing and letter sent to him in Germany and so he can be forgiven for not getting every detail correct. The woodcut of Dürer's sketch shows a heavily armour-plated rhinoceros with a curious twisted horn planted on its shoulders. The rhinoceros did not survive long. King Dom Manuel I decided to present it to Pope Leo X, but after a brief visit to Marseilles on the way, the ship carrying the rhinoceros sank in a heavy storm at the end of January or early February 1516. This is just one of the many fascinating and highly detailed accounts that have been complied by Kees Rookmaaker in *The rhinoceros of South Asia*. Rookmaaker has studied rhinoceroses for more than 50 years and is custodian of the Rhino Resource Center (www.rhinoresourcecenter.com), which rightly proclaims itself as the largest rhino information website, so there is nobody better qualified to have written this beautiful, sumptuous book.

Packed with information and abundantly illustrated, *The rhinoceros of South Asia* is the new standard reference on the history of three species of rhinoceros known from South Asia: the Indian or greater one-horned rhinoceros, *Rhinoceros unicornis*; the Javan rhinoceros, *R. sondaicus*; and the Sumatran rhinoceros, *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis*. However, only one species – the Indian rhinoceros – survives in modest numbers in special areas of the Indian sub-continent today, with the other two hanging on, critically endangered, in tiny numbers in their respective island homes. The book is divided into three

sections, one per species, which follow a similar format with chapters on taxonomy and nomenclature, history of captivity in South Asia and historical records in the relevant Rhino Regions. So much more is known about the Indian rhinoceros that the section devoted to it occupies two thirds of the book with additional chapters on its fossil record, rock art, Mughal arts and sciences, and exports to the east and west, among others. There are also chapters on protecting Indian rhinoceroses in various national parks in India and Nepal, which include census data from the establishment of these protected areas or their rhinoceros populations until the most recent records, which are all fully referenced. A rather depressing, but also astonishing, chapter is on the hunting camps of the Maharaja of Cooch Behar, who recorded in his book, *Thirty-seven years of big game shooting in Cooch Behar* (1908), that 207 Indian rhinoceroses were hunted between 1871 and 1907, but Rookmaaker has recalculated this to 217. There are detailed lists of participants in shooting parties with dates given for each year accompanied by numerous disheartening photographs of dead rhinoceroses and other species. Finally, an epilogue presents new historical ranges for all three species based on the records compiled by Rookmaaker.

The rhinoceros of South Asia is not a traditional natural history of the three rhinoceros species that inhabited the region. Rather, it is a rich and complex account of the changing relationship between rhinoceroses and people seen through the perspectives of history, different cultures and the increasing rarity and extirpation of at least two species. The extent of the data in *The rhinoceros of South Asia* is almost overwhelming but will undoubtedly be valuable in modelling the decline and loss of these species throughout their ranges. I found this book to be an absolute delight.

DOI: 10.3366/anh.2025.0985 ANDREW C. KITCHENER https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2594-0827

ROOS, Anna Marie and KELLER, Vera (editors). *Collective wisdom: collecting in the early modern academy*, Techne 10. Brepols, Turnhout: 2022. 325 pp.; illustrated. Price €85 (hardback); €85 (e-book). ISBN 9782503588063 (hardback), ISBN 9782503588070 (e-book).

The development from the seemingly chaotic display of *naturalia* and *artificialia* in private cabinets of curiosities or *Kunstkammern* in the Renaissance to the creation of well-ordered public museums in the Enlightenment has been studied extensively. However, what has not been clarified until now are the roles of scientific societies and the many theoretical writings on museums they produced in the process of this transition. It is this hiatus that the editors, Vera Keller and Anna Marie Roos, have set out to fill with this volume.

The book is based on three workshops that were organized by the editors, as principal investigators of a networking grant awarded by the Arts and Humanities Research Council, in 2018 and 2019 in Germany and the UK. The workshops dealt with 'Early modern English and German collecting networks and practice: medicine and natural philosophy', 'Antiquarian science in the scholarly society', and 'Collecting and collections: lives and digital afterlives'. As can be gathered from the network's website (www.collectivewisdom.uoregon.edu), the lion's share of the contributions is based on papers that were delivered in the first two workshops.

The Leopoldina in Halle, the Society of Antiquaries of London and the Royal Society of London were institutional partners of the project and hosts of the workshops. This explains why many of the eleven essays deal with collecting in these learned societies, or with early modern naturalists and scholars that belonged to related or similar, but less well-known, academies in England and Central Europe.

The volume's focus on early modern museology is, indeed, a very interesting and welcome perspective from which to study early modern scientific societies and their collection practices. It works well in the essays that adhere closest to this approach, such as those by Kelly Whitmer on Johann Amos Comenius's (1592–1670) collection-based pedagogy; Georgiana Hedesan on Ole Worm's (1588–1654) famous museum in relation to his ideas about university reforms; Fabian Kraemer on the Leopoldina's journal, the *Miscellanea Curiosa*, as a cabinet of curiosities on paper; and Vera Keller on the authorship of

BOOK REVIEWS

THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA by L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker, pp. liv+ 835, illustrations and maps. Published by Koninkligke Brill b.v., Leiden, The Netherlands. 2024. Size: 29 cm x 25 cm. Price not mentioned
doi: 10.17087/jbnhs/2025/v122/171291

Of the five species of rhinoceroses, two are found in Africa and three in Asia. Of these, two now survive only on the brink of extinction in Southeast Asia, having disappeared from South Asia altogether. This book is an exhaustive record of the three species that once lived among us. It is often said that 'the devil is in the detail'. Allow me to take the liberty of turning this around: in the case of this work, God is in the detail.

The length of the book testifies to its exhaustive nature and to the meticulous scholarship of its author, who has spent a lifetime studying rhinos across the world. His annotated bibliography of all known literature on the five species of rhinos, from the earliest times to 1982, is a monumental work. The book under review is a worthy successor to that effort. For the reviewer—who happens, in this case, to have co-authored a history of the Greater One-horned Rhinoceros—evaluating this work is no easy task.

The book is divided into three parts, each devoted to a single species. The largest – section 531 pages – is on the Greater One-horned Rhinoceros, which still survives in India and has even made something of a comeback.

Rhinoceros unicornis, endemic to South Asia, is deeply woven into the region's history and culture. The book traces its presence from geological, prehistoric, and protohistoric times to the present. It documents evidence in rock art, Mohenjo-daro, and the Mughal court, among others. It maps its historical range in detail. While Babur is known to have hunted rhinos near Lahore, present day readers may be surprised to learn that 4,000 years ago they were found as far west as Gujarat too! Mughal paintings suggest rhinos were once widespread across Awadh (present-day Uttar Pradesh) and beyond. Joachim Bauntze's chapter, remarkably, illustrates their profuse representation in Rajasthani art of the 17th and 18th centuries, even when the species had already disappeared from the region.

During the British colonial period, rhinos were relentlessly hunted with high-powered rifles for sport. In Nepal, the Ranas staged grand hunting expeditions for themselves, British royalty, and their guests. Rhino fights were also organized in Awadh and Baroda, among other places. All of these are meticulously recorded in the book, with illustrations. From near-extinction to its resurrection is a roller coaster story which is told here in exhaustive detail – so much so that there seems little room left for additions or corrections.

The other two species – the Javan Rhinoceros (*Rhinoceros sondaicus*) and the two-horned Sumatran Rhinoceros (*Dicerorhinus sumatrensis*) – also once inhabited South Asia, though the region was their least-preferred habitat. They are two of the three mammals that became extinct in South Asia during the 20th century, the third being the cheetah (*Acinonyx jubatus*), which is now enjoying a return. These two rhinos appear primarily in historical records from the British period, though local references may once have existed.

Despite the author's Herculean efforts, the story of the Javan rhino is confined to just 84 pages, while that of its Sumatran cousin occupies 62 pages. This reflects not a lack of scholarship, but the scarcity of records. The smaller one-horned rhino is described in detail, including its taxonomic history. From about 1770 onward, written accounts by British observers became available, along with illustrations and later photographs. These are meticulously documented, including an extraordinary photograph of Lady Mary Curzon, wife of Lord John Nathanial Curzon, Viceroy of India, astride a Javan rhino in Junagadh in November 1900 – apparently a pet of Nawab Rasulkhanji of Junagadh.

The Javan rhinoceros was already in decline in South Asia by the 19th century. Only 39 individuals were recorded in captivity during that period, and its last presence in the region is noted in 1909. Research suggests its final stronghold was in the Sundarbans of present-day India and Bangladesh, as well as the trijunction of North Bengal, Bangladesh, and Assam.

The Sumatran rhinoceros, the only two-horned species in Asia, is likewise fully described, with illustrations and taxonomic details. Its presence in South Asia was even sparser than that of its Javan cousin. Only nine individuals were recorded in captivity, and just 26 sightings, captures, or kills are documented between 1862 and the present. Astonishingly, the species may have survived in Manipur until the 1990s and in Nagaland until 1999.

Its South Asian range once extended from east of Dhaka to Chittagong (now Chattogram), Mizoram, Manipur, Nagaland, Arunachal Pradesh, and North Bengal.

Taken together, the three species appear to have shared the trijunction landscape of North Bengal, Bangladesh, and Assam. Sadly, we know almost nothing about their interactions with one another or how they divided their ecological niches.

The reviewer, a historian of animals for the past three decades, finds this book to be the most comprehensive and instructive account ever written on the three species of rhinos and the reviewer can say with confidence that it shall remain the definitive source. While the Greater One-horned Rhinoceros is thriving once again in India, the Javan and Sumatran rhinos cling precariously to fragmented habitats in Southeast Asia. The book's greatest value lies in its complete record of these two species, which no longer roam South Asia.

On the downside, the book is unwieldy – it weighs nearly three kilograms and is difficult to navigate. That apart it is very expensive making it beyond the reach of most readers. Nevertheless, its incomparable content makes it a 'must read' for general readers and specialists alike, and an indispensable addition to every library.

■ Divyabhanusinh

■ ■ ■

BOOK REVIEWS

The Rhinoceros of South Asia by Kees Rookmaaker

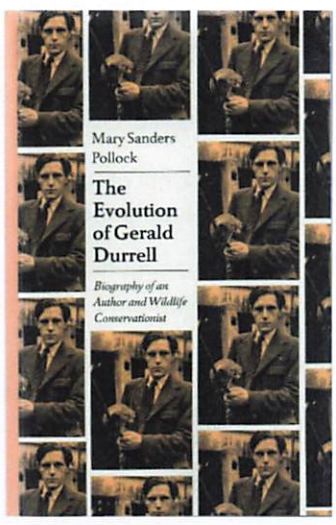
The three species of Asian rhinoceroses, until recent history, were all found in South Asia. Today only one species survives. In this remarkable book, Kees (who has long been a Bartlett Society member) has concerted his research to South Asia. This is far more than a zoological account of the lives and fate of these animals. Records are provided for all of the known rhinoceroses taken into captivity from the region, many of which, of course, were later shipped to royalty, the rich and famous, private estates and then zoos, menageries and circuses around the world. Details are provided on how these animals were caught, accustomed to captivity and transported.

I have only had the opportunity to read three (of the 68) chapters for this review but that is more than sufficient to be able to highly recommend it. With the hardcover edition price being 295 Euro, this may be beyond the resources of many, although the quality of the book, with its 885 pages, over 700 illustrations and 38 maps, and exhaustive research, makes this a tempting investment. Indeed, I can recommend obtaining this book if only for its choice illustrations. And, here is some good news, being an academic book means that it is also available to all on-line.

My brief foray into the book raised many thoughts. One was that many of the enclosures for captive Asian rhinoceroses kept in South Asia a century or so ago appeared to be superior to many for their counterparts in Europe and America today. Secondly, considering that the climate and availability of natural feed for the animals kept in South Asia should make successful captive welfare more productive, it was notable that far more Asian rhinos have been born in both Europe and America in the past three decades. Should more programmes be created for captive breeding of rhinos in South Asia, or are other risks, including poaching, too high?

John Adams

The Evolution of Gerald Durrell by Mary Sanders Pollock
Subtitle: **Biography of an Author and Wildlife Conservationist**



Mary Sanders Pollock takes an interesting approach to her subject by examining his life through his books and those of his close family. It's partly a literary review that sets Durrell's storytelling in a wider historical context as it charts how Durrell's views develop and mature over his lifetime.

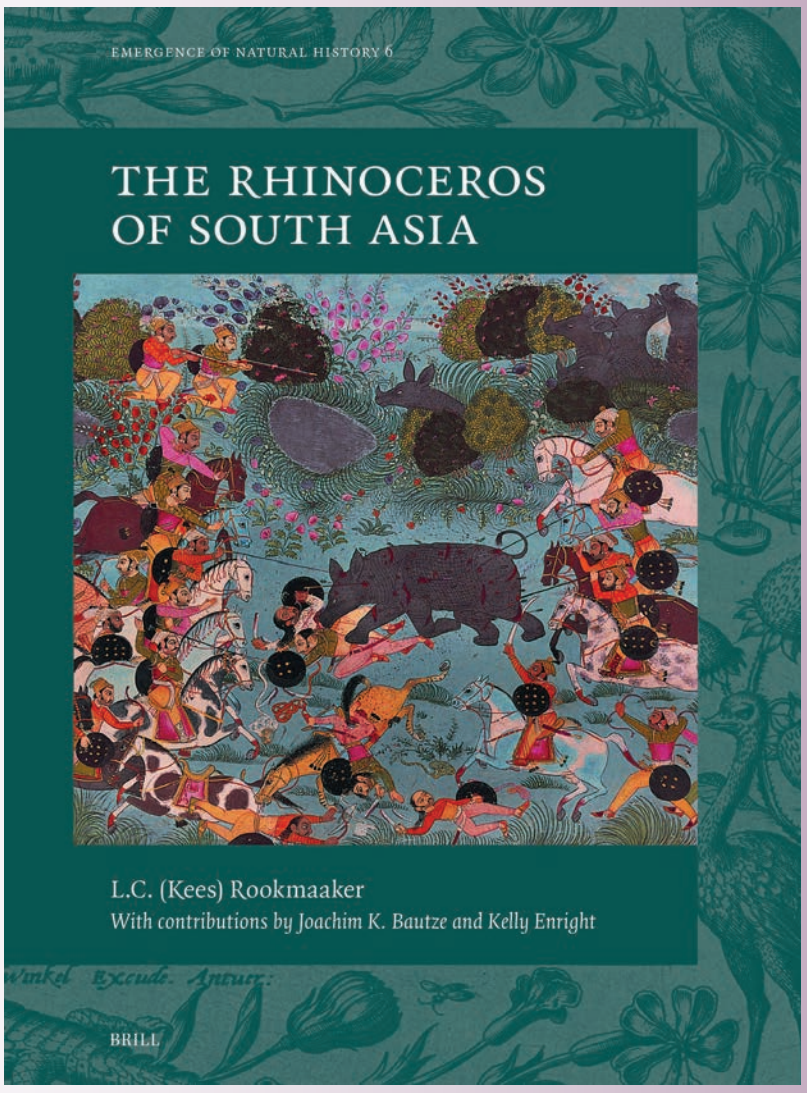
Durrell's books are grouped into subsets which form chapters covering his formative year in Corfu; his collecting trips to Africa and then South America; his fascination with island biogeography; and finally trips to Madagascar and the Mascarenes. His TV film career is neatly inter-twined into the latter chapters. Pollock charts his journey from wildlife "collector to protector". It's hard not to use the word "journey", as you feel you're travelling through time and places as the author leads you through "Durrell's story".

The author switches to writing in the first person when writing the final two chapters about his zoo in Jersey and an Afterword taking the opportunity to reflect upon Durrell's legacy. This book, published in 2024, is a scholarly piece of research with each chapter heavily referenced.

(Paperback, 196 pp)

David Lomas

L.C. (KEES) ROOKMAAKER, 2024
THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA. SERIES: EMERGENCE OF NATURAL HISTORY, VOLUME 6


EMERGENCE OF NATURAL HISTORY 6
THE RHINOCEROS OF SOUTH ASIA
L.C. (Kees) Rookmaaker
With contributions by Joachim K. Bautze and Kelly Enright
BRILL

Dit is een heel bijzonder boek. Kees Rookmaaker studeerde in Utrecht en was voor een groot deel van zijn werkzame leven verbonden aan de National University of Singapore. Hij is hoofdredacteur van de website *Rhino Resource Center*, waarop een onbeschrijfelijke hoeveelheid gegevens bijeengebracht is. Op 16 augustus j.l. vermeldt de website: 'The RRC has 28,752 references with 28,843 downloadable PDFs.' Er is ook een database aanwezig van neushoornfossielen.

De boeken die uitgeverij Koninklijke Brill uitgeeft hebben twee belangrijke eigenschappen: ze zijn van topkwaliteit en ze zijn heel duur. Dat laatste is natuurlijk lastig, als een boek zoals dit uitgebreide gegevens bevat over Zuid-Azië en de meeste wetenschappers en hun instituten daar niet in staat zijn dit boek aan te schaffen. Uitgeverij Brill was bereid het boek (als pdf) gratis ter beschikking te stellen, mits een groot deel van de productiekosten gedekt zou worden. Kees Rookmaaker startte een crowdfundingactie en die slaagde!

Het is ook een heel treurig boek. Het beschrijft de teloorgang van de drie Aziatische neushoornsoorten: de Javaanse neushoorn (kwetsbaar, maar één beschermd gebied, 50 dieren), de Sumatraanse neushoorn (snel in aantal afnemend, onvoldoende beschermd, 275 dieren) en de Indische neushoorn (aantal wordt langzaam groter, in zeven reservaten, 2600 dieren). Die teloorgang wordt niet alleen beschreven, maar ook afgebeeld met talloze foto's van trotse jagers en dode neushoorns, foto's van rijen neushoornkoppen, de toekomstige trofeeën aan de muur. Veel gekroonde hoofden gingen op neushoornjacht en veel vermogenden volgden in hun voetsporen. Stropers, die het om de hoorns te doen waren, namen natuurlijk geen foto's, maar hun aandeel was zeker zo groot.

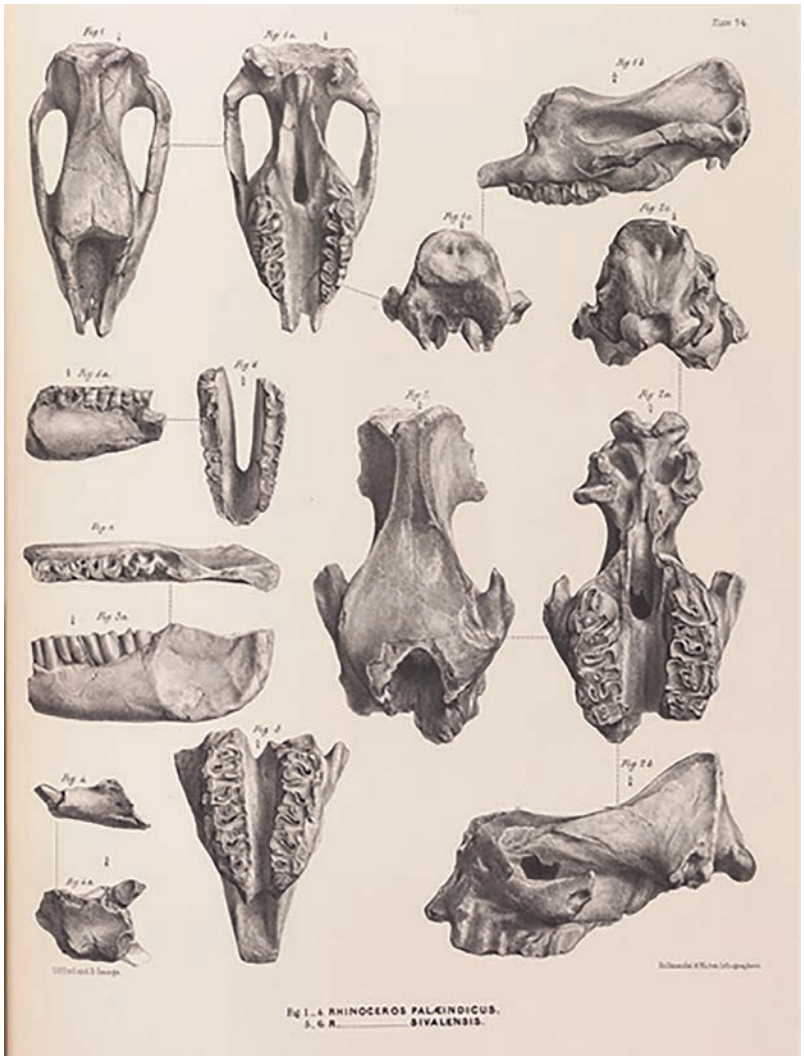
Waarom is dit boek ook belangwekkend genoeg voor een recensie in dit blad, waarin toch vooral uitgestorven dieren aan de orde komen? Daar is een aantal redenen voor. Allereerst is er een hoofdstuk over fossiele neushoorns in het boek opgenomen (blz. 103-113) met heel veel verwijzingen naar de oorspronkelijke en latere bronnen. Ook de afbeeldingen van fossiele botten en gebitselementen kunnen voor vergelijking en determinatie nuttig zijn. Van de recente soorten zijn ook veel van zulke afbeeldingen opgenomen. Een goudmijntje voor paleontologen.

Een andere reden is dat paleontologen altijd proberen zich een beeld te vormen van de ecosystemen waarin de uitgestorven neushoorns voorkwamen. Er wordt dan gezocht naar analoge, nog niet uitgestorven soorten: hoe gedragen die zich, hoeveel variatie zit er in hun voedsel, hoe gaan ze om met predatoren, hoe snel planten ze zich voort?

Nog een reden is dat het boek het uitsterven van de drie soorten documenteert. Oorzaken hiervoor zijn afnemende populatiegrootte, verbrokkeling van het verspreidingsgebied door veranderend landgebruik, vermindering van genetische variatie en ook bejaging. Ze zijn nog wel niet echt uitgestorven, maar balanceren op het randje. Bejaging zal ook een belangrijke reden geweest zijn voor het uitsterven van de megafauna in het Laat-Pleistoceen en Holoceen bij ons. Daarbij maakte het verminderende effect van de dieren op het ecosysteem en het effect van klimaatverandering dat veel diersoorten uitstierven. Ook veel neushoornsoorten.

Onlangs verscheen een studie waarin aan de hand van diverse factoren een fijnmazig computermodel ontwikkeld werd, waarmee het uitsterven van de wolharige neushoorn op een kaart zichtbaar gemaakt kon worden in tijd en plaats (Fordham et al. 2024). De conclusie is dat de wolharige neushoorn weliswaar een brede ecologische niche had, maar in kleine kuddes leefde en een beperkte mogelijkheid had om zich te verspreiden. Door klimaatverandering raakten de dieren 'opgesloten' in beperkte en suboptimale gebieden, die steeds minder geschikt werden. De voortdurende jacht maakte dat de geïso-

AUTEUR
GERARD HEEREBOUT



EXTRA INFORMATIE

Fordham, D.A., S.C. Brown, E. Canteri, J.J. Austin, M.V. Lomolino, S. Haythorne, E. Armstrong, H. Bocherens, A. Manica, A. Rey-Iglesia, C. Rahbek, D. Nogués-Bravo & E.D. Lorenzen (2024) 52,000 years of woolly rhinoceros population dynamics reveal extinction mechanisms. *PNAS 121-24*, https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.2316419121

Rhino Resource Center: http://www.rhinoresourcecenter.com

Database neushoornfossielen: http://www.rhinoresourcecenter.com/about/fossil-rhino-database.php

leerde populaties langzamerhand verdwenen, op het laatst in Oost-Siberië. De jachtdruk was niet eens zo hoog. De auteurs geven aan dat fragmentatie van het leefgebied en het effect daarvan op de veranderingen in de metapopulatie nadrukkelijk betrokken moeten worden bij de megafauna-uitstervingen.

Wat toen de wolharige neushoorns overkwam, overkomt nu ook de recente neushoorns, stellen de auteurs aan het eind van hun artikel. Door een combinatie van veranderend landgebruik en jacht leven de recente neushoorns verspreid in maar een klein deel (in reservaten) van hun oorspronkelijke verspreidingsgebied. Ze stellen dat er in het Laat-Pleistoceen 61 soorten megaherbivoren (>1000 kg) leefden. Nu leven er nog maar acht, en vijf daarvan zijn neushoorns, levend in geïsoleerde gebieden, vaak suboptimaal en gevoelig voor klimaatveranderingen. En er wordt gejaagd (gestroopt). Dat was net zo bij de wolharige neushoorn, schrijven ze. We weten hoe het afliep.

Maar nu weer terug naar het boek. De meeste aandacht gaat uit naar de Indische neushoorn (Rhinoceros unicornis), meer dan 500 bladzijden. Alles komt aan de orde: taxonomie en nomenclatuur, dieren in gevangenschap, rotsschilderingen, archeologie, historische vermeldingen en verspreidingsgebied, beroemdheden die kwamen jagen en nog veel meer. Alles ruim van afbeeldingen voorzien.

De Javaanse neushoorn (Rhinoceros sondaicus) krijgt bijna 90 bladzijden en bovengenoemde onderwerpen worden hier ook systematisch behandeld. De Sumatraanse neushoorn (Dicerorhinus sumatrensis) wordt tenslotte, opnieuw met dezelfde onderwerpen, in bijna 70 bladzijden besproken. Bij beide soorten zijn veel afbeeldingen geplaatst.

Tenslotte, in de ‘epiloog’ het treurige einde, een uitgebreide documentatie van het verdwijnen van beide laatste soorten uit Zuid- en Zuidoost-Azië. Hoe groot was het historische verspreidingsgebied en wanneer verdwenen ze? De Javaanse neushoorn verdween buiten Java aan het begin van de 20e eeuw en leeft alleen nog maar in een klein reservaat op Java. De Sumatraanse neushoorn hield het buiten Sumatra langer uit, tot eind 20e eeuw, en leeft nu alleen nog maar op Sumatra.

Toch nog een lichtpuntje: de Indische neushoorn leeft in India onder strikt toezicht in een aantal reservaten en het aantal dieren neemt langzaam toe.

Samenvattend, een prachtig boek voor eenieder die zich in neushoorns wil verdiepen, of ze nu fossiel of nog onder ons zijn.

Hardcover: 890 pagina’s
Uitgever: Koninklijke Brill
Taal: Nederlands
ISBN: 9789004544888

Een vossenhol. FOTO KOOS DIJKSTERHUIS

Natuurdagboek
3 maart 2025

Vossenhol in een hondenbos

In Amersfoort bezocht ik de bossen waar ik als kind en puber rondstruinde. Ik bouwde hutten en raapte tamme kastanjes in Klein Zwitserland, een klein honden-uitlaatbos met vooral loofbomen.

Het werd tijdens de crisis in de jaren dertig aangelegd door werklozen, voor rijke villabewoners die er gingen wandelen. Het bosje ligt op de helling van de veertig meter hoge Amersfoortse Berg. Vanwege het bergachtige karakter werd het naar Zwitserland genoemd, zoals bijna alle hobbelige terreinen.

Veertig jaar na de aanleg liet ik er met mijn buurjongen diens hond uit, en hoorde en zag ik er bosuilen. Ik herkende het padenpatroon dat mijn vader minutieus in kaart bracht, tot de breedte van de paden aan toe. Die mat hij door stappen van een meter te zetten.

Mijn vader was planoloog. De beide houten bruggetjes zijn er nog, evenals de oude waterputten en de twee verharde fietspaden. De laatste waren ooit van cement en zijn nu van klinkers. De bomen, vooral eiken en beuken, en wat hulst, zijn groter en dikker geworden en hier en daar ligt een omgezaagde stam.

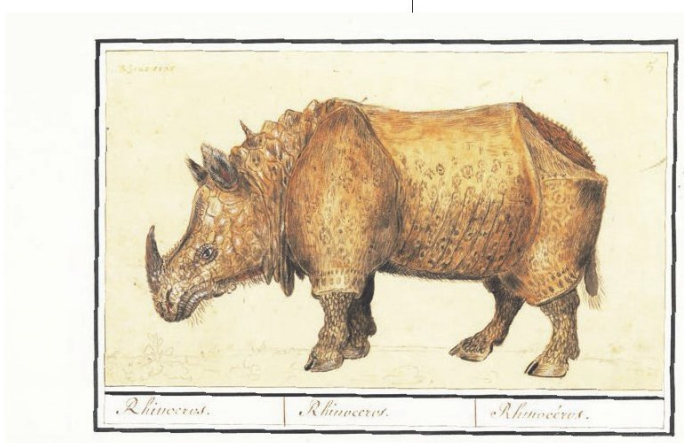
Op een bordje wordt de bezoekers uitgelegd dat dood hout goede kanten heeft. Vroeger werd elke oude boom al weggesleept voor hij kon omvallen. Het ouder worden van bomen en het laten liggen van dood hout is een opsteker voor onze bossen. Daar staat tegenover dat ik afgelopen herfst iemand bospaden zag ontbladeren met een bladblazer! Ik vroeg of-ie de bomen met een doekje zou afnemen, waarop hij bloedserieus ontkennend antwoordde.

Vroeger zag ik in Klein Zwitserland heel soms een eekhoorn, soms een egel en af en toe een konijn. Reeën staken de snelweg die sinds de jaren zestig het bosje van de Utrechtse Heuvelrug afsneed niet over, en dat doen ze nog steeds niet. Maar tot mijn verrassing kwam ik een hol tegen, waarvan ik bijna zeker weet dat het een vossenhol is.

Vossen waren zeldzaam in mijn kindertijd, en werden gehaat door mensen die nu wolven haten. Het is onlogisch om zowel vossen als wolven te haten, want wolven verjagen vossen. Enfin, Klein Zwitserland is nog steeds een honden-uitlaatbos; knappe vos die het daar redt!

Koos Dijksterhuis

Vier keer per week schrijft bioloog **Koos Dijksterhuis** over iets wat groeit of bloeit



Een tekening van een Indische neushoorn, ook wel pantserneushoorn genoemd.
BEELD RIJKSMUSEUM

Beelden uit het boek van Rookmaaker. Met rechts een neushoorn die wordt opgejaagd door olifanten.
FOTO PABLO LINES

De hoofden van drie neushoorns geschoten in Chitwan in januari 1939. De jagers waren Maharaja Juddha Shumsher, zijn zoon Bahadur Shumsher (links) en zijn kleinzoon Nara Shumsher (rechts).

Fascinatie | Bioloog en historicus Kees Rookmaaker (72) had ook betoverd kunnen raken door de lama. Het werd de neushoorn. Jelle Reumer las zijn magnum opus en voelt zich als een kind in een snoepwinkel.

900 pagina's vol weetjes over de **neushoorn**

tekst **Jelle Reumer**

Op 14 september 2024 meldde deze krant in een klein bericht dat er een neushoorntje was geboren, niet in de dierentuin van Emmen of Amsterdam, maar in een natuurreservaat: 'In Indonesië is een jonge Javaanse neushoorn gespot. Het kalf is naar schatting drie tot vijf maanden oud', zo viel te lezen.

Kennelijk is de geboorte van een jonge neushoorn zulk groot nieuws dat het aan de andere kant van de aardbol de krant haalt. Het ging dan ook om een van de meeste zeldzame zoogdiersoorten op aarde: de Javaanse neushoorn (*Rhinoceros sondaicus*), waarvan nog maar enkele tientallen exemplaren overleven in het Ujong Kulon-reservaat op het meest westelijke puntje van Java.

De soort staat op punt van definitief uitsterven, maar ooit leefden Javaanse neushoorns in een groot deel van Zuidoost-Azië, niet alleen op Java waaraan hij zijn volksnaam ontleent, maar ook op Sumatra, in Maleisië, Thailand, Myanmar, India, Bangladesh, Cambodja, Laos en Vietnam.

Samen met de nauw verwante Indische neushoorn (*Rhinoceros unicornis*) kenmerkt de Javaanse neushoorn zich door het bezit van slechts één hoorn (vandaar ook *unicornis*).

De niet-verwante, ook zeer zeldzame en eveneens op uitsterven staande Sumatraanse neushoorn heeft twee hoorns op de snuit. *Dicerorhinus sumatrensis* heet deze soort; de geslachtsnaam verwijst naar die twee (*di*) hoorntjes (van het Griekse *keras*) op de neus (*rhino*).

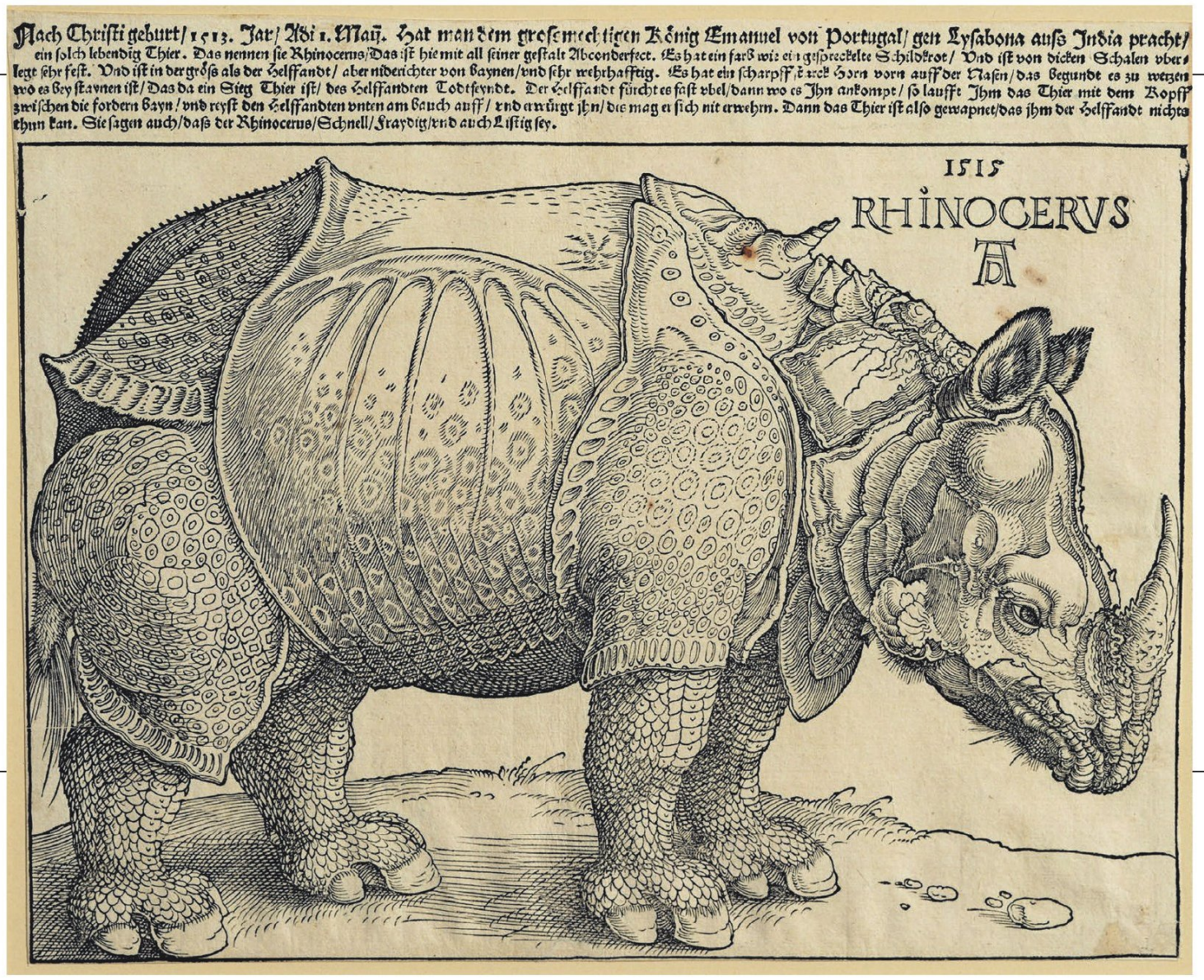
Tot nader order telt Azië nog drie soorten neushoorns: de Indische, de Javaanse en de Sumatraanse. Alles wat u over deze soorten wilt weten en nog heel veel meer, is te vinden in het onlangs verschenen, bijna 900 pagina's tellende en van 707 illustraties voorziene boek *The Rhinoceros of South Asia* van de Nederlandse bioloog en historicus Kees Rookmaaker (72).

In ruim vijftig jaar tijd verzamelde Rookmaaker alle in de loop van meerdere eeuwen gepubliceerde informatie over neushoorns, van wetenschappelijke artikelen tot krantenknipsels, van annonces over rondreizende kermisdieren tot gravures en schilderijen.

Dat levert behalve veel kennis over de verspreiding, de naamgeving en de leefwijze van de dieren ook een onafzienbare hoeveelheid interessante anekdotes op.

Zo was op 19 november 1875 de toenmalige prins van Wales, Albert Edward (de latere Britse koning Edward VII) tijdens een bezoek een India getuige van een gevecht tussen twee Indische neushoorns. De dieren waren met rode verf besmeurd om ze er griezeliger te laten uitzien maar hadden totaal geen zin in een gevecht. Een van de angstige dieren bleef onder luid gelach van het publiek nerveus rondjes lopen in een tot mislukken gedoemde poging om nog enige waardigheid te bewaren.

Het treffen tussen de twee logge planteneters werd in niet minder dan vier illustraties vastgelegd en verscheen eind van hetzelfde jaar in diverse kranten en tijdschriften, waaronder de *Illustrated London News* en *The Graphic*. De prent be-


Nach Christi geburt/ 1513. Jar/ Am 1. Maij. Hat man dem grosmechtigen König Emanuel von Portugal/ gen Lysabona aus India pracht/ ein solch lebendig Thier. Das nennen sie Rhinocerus/ Das ist hie mit all seiner gestalt Abconderfect. Es hat ein farb wie ein gesprenckelte Schildkrot/ Vnd ist von dicken Schalen vberlegt sehr fest. Vnd ist in der grösse als der Helffandt/ aber nidrichter von Baynen/ vnd sehr wehrhafftig. Es hat ein scharpff/ breit Horn vorn auff der Nasen/ das begundt es zu wetzen wo es bey stainen ist/ Das da ein Sieg Thier ist/ des Helffandten Todtfeyndt. Der Helffandt fürcht es fast vbel/ dann wo es Jhn ankompt/ so lauffe Jhm das Thier mit dem Kopff zwischen die fordern Bayn/ vnd reyst den Helffandten vnten am Bauch auff/ vnd würgt jhn/ dis mag er sich nit erwehrn. Dann das Thier ist also gewapnet/ das jhm der Helffandt nichts thun kan. Sie sagen auch/ das der Rhinocerus/ Schnell/ Fraydig/ vnd auch Listig sey.
1515
RHINOCERVS
A

Een neushoorn gemaakt van hout door Albrecht Dürer in 1515. De afbeelding werd afgedrukt door Hieronymus Hölzel. BEELD NATIONAL GALLERY OF ART

reikte zelfs de media in het buitenland, zoals het Franse *l'Univers Illustré*.

Die meedogenloze omgang met de neushoorns ging ook in de twintigste eeuw vrolijk door. Rookmaaker beeldt ettelijke gruwelijke foto's af van jachtpartijen.

Zo zien we de onderkoning van India, Victor Alexander John Hoppe, tweede markies van Linlithgow, zittend op een rhinoceros die in december 1938 was doodgeschoten. Een maand later schoten de maharadja Juddha Shumsher, zijn zoon Baradur en kleinzoon Nara drie neushoorns; de heren staan op een foto in *The Sphere* van 22 juli 1939 trots te pronken achter drie kolossale afgesneden neushoornkoppen die met geloken ogen op de grond liggen.

Oerneushoorn

Het mag, zulke heroïsche slachtpartijen overziend, een wonder heten dat de Indische neushoorn niet ook op punt van uitsterven staat.

In de iconografie is de Indische neushoorn de oerneushoorn, met zijn prominente hoorn en de forse huidplooien die doen lijken alsof het dier is voorzien van een stevig en ondoordringbaar, maar helaas niet kogelvrij, pantser.

Hij dankt deze rol aan de allereerste neushoorn die in Europa te zien was. Al in 1515 hadden Portugese zeevaarders een exemplaar meegenomen vanuit hun handelsnederzettingen in het huidige India en naar Lissabon gebracht. Daar werd het dier tentoongesteld en door duizenden bekeken. Op grond van een aldaar gemaakte tekening van een amateurkunstenaar maakte Albrecht Dürer, zonder de neushoorn ooit gezien te hebben, zijn beroemde gravure van het dier, met een extra klein hoorntje boven de nek en een bepantsering als van een aanvalsmonster uit een sciencefictionfilm.

Het duurde nog twee eeuwen voor realistischer beelden opdoken. Een belangrijke bijdrage daaraan werd geleverd door Clara, een Indische neushoorn die tussen 1741 en 1758 door Europa toerde. Het vermoedelijk op 19 juni 1738 geboren dier leefde aanvankelijk als huisdier bij de Nederlander Jan Albert Sichterman, die directeur was van de VOC-factorij in Houghly, benoorden het huidige Calcutta.

Toen Clara als huisdier te groot werd, nam een Nederlandse kapitein haar per schip mee naar Holland. Daar werd ze tentoongesteld, waarna een succesvolle Grand Tour door half Europa volgde. Clara overleed op 14 april 1758 in Londen. Het aantal tekeningen, schilderijen en gravures dat van haar werd gemaakt is enorm.

In Rookmaakers magnum opus staan deze en nog vele honderden andere neushoornweetjes. Al die kennis maakt het boek zo bijzonder: het gaat over ogenschijnlijk onbeduidende gebeurtenissen, maar vertelt wel over zwaar bedreigde diersoorten en daarmee over een groot biodiversiteitsprobleem dat verre van onbeduidend is.

Kees Rookmaaker heeft zijn werkzame leven gewijd aan de neushoorn. Zijn eerste publicatie, *Captive rhinoceroses in Europe from 1500 until 1810,* verscheen in 1973, meer dan een halve eeuw geleden. Hij heeft niet minder dan 235 wetenschappelijke publicaties op zijn naam, een bovengemiddeld groot aantal. Het bewijst de gedrevenheid van de zeventiger, die in Spanje woont na jarenlang in Singapore te hebben gewerkt.

42.868 notities

Al op 15-jarige leeftijd raakte Rookmaaker in de ban van de neushoorn, toen hij bij wijze van uitzondering toestemming kreeg om in de beroemde Artis-bibliotheek rond te neuzen. Hij is nu 72 en nog altijd door de dikhuiden gefascineerd.

In 2003 begon hij op initiatief van de in Indonesië wonende Nederlandse ecoloog Nico van Strien (1946-2008) met het Rhino Resource Center. Deze stichting beheert een online databank (rhinoresourcecenter.com) waar alle literatuur en iconografie over neushoorns is verzameld. Op moment van schrijven staan er 42.868 notities op de website, met referentie aan 29.004 publicaties en zijn 29.151 pdf's te downloaden.

En er zijn 6800 afbeeldingen beschikbaar, van gravures tot foto's in het wild. Van geen enkele andere diergroep is de informatie zo goed toegankelijk gemaakt. Die vormde ook de basis voor het boek, waar een bibliografie van ruim drieduizend items in een piepklein lettertype 73 pagina's in beslag neemt.

Nadat Rookmaakers echtgenote acht jaar geleden overleed, wilde hij een groot project aanpakken en is hij aan de samenstelling van het boek begonnen, met de literatuur op de website als bron.

Op de vraag waarom hij juist door neushoorns zo wordt gedreven blijft Rookmaaker het antwoord schuldig. "Het had bij wijze van spreken ook de lama kunnen zijn. Ook olifanten zijn leuk, maar de literatuur daarover is te veel en te onoverzichtelijk."

> Rookmaaker heeft zijn werkzame leven gewijd aan de neushoorn

> Er zijn 6800 afbeeldingen beschikbaar, van gravures tot foto's in het wild

Zijn familieachtergrond in Indonesië maakte de keuze voor een diersoort die daar leeft eenvoudiger. "Ik interesseerde me niet voor vogels en wilde liefst geen Nederlandse zoogdieren doen. En neushoorns waren toen ook al bedreigd."

Het boek gaat ook over de droevige situatie dat twee van de drie Aziatische neushoorns op rand van uitsterven staan. Rookmaaker maakt zich daar veel zorgen over: het stropen van de dieren om de hoorn is erg, maar de destructie van hun leefgebied, waarbij het oerwoud tot akkers wordt omgevormd, is veel erger, zo zei hij.

Het enige voordeel van de bedreigde status is dat er soms wel geld voor bescherming is te vinden. En omdat neushoorns zo groot zijn, is daar meteen een heel reservaat voor nodig en daar profiteren dan ook andere soorten van, van zoogdieren tot insecten.

Een heel andere zorg die Rookmaaker bezighoudt is de toekomst van zijn bibliotheek. Die zou hij graag ergens goed ondergebracht zien, liefst in de Artisbibliotheek, waar ooit zijn neushoornbelangstelling is ontstaan.

De hardbackversie van *The Rhinoceros of South Asia* is met een prijs van € 321,55 een beetje prijzig voor de gewone sterveling, maar de pdf ervan is gratis te downloaden op brill.com, de site van de uitgever.

L.C. Rookmaaker.
The Rhinoceros of South Asia
Brill;
835 blz., € 321,55 (hardback)